

Pearls of Wisdom - Year 1978

Inspired in

Elizabeth Clare Prophet

Contents

1	Saint Germain - January 1, 1978	1
2	Saint Germain - January 8, 1978	5
3	Saint Germain - January 15, 1978	11
4	Saint Germain - January 22, 1978	15
5	Saint Germain - January 29, 1978	19
6	Saint Germain - February 5, 1978	23
7	Saint Germain - February 12, 1978	27
8	Elohim of Purity - February 19, 1978	31
9	Elohim of Peace - February 26, 1978	35
10	Hercules, Elohim of the First Ray - March 5, 1978	41
11	Apollo and Lumina, Elohim of the Second Ray - March 12, 1978	47
12	Heros and Amora, Elohim of the Third Ray - March 19, 1978	51
13	Purity and Astrea, Elohim of the Fourth Ray - March 26, 1978	55
14	Cyclopea and Virginia, Elohim of the Fifth Ray - April 2, 1978	59
15	Cyclopea and Virginia, Elohim of the Fifth Ray - April 9, 1978	63
16	Peace and Aloha, Elohim of the Sixth Ray - April 16, 1978	67
17	Arcturus and Victoria, Elohim of the Seventh Ray - April 23, 1978	73
18	Amazonia, Elohim of the First Ray - April 30, 1978	77
19	Amazonia, Elohim of the First Ray - May 7, 1978	81

20 Apollo, Elohim of the Second Ray - May 14, 1978	85
21 Amora, Elohim of the Third Ray - May 21, 1978	91
22 Purity, Elohim of the Fourth Ray - May 28, 1978	95
23 Purity, Elohim of the Fourth Ray - June 4, 1978	99
24 Cyclopea, Elohim of the Fifth Ray - June 11, 1978	103
25 Cyclopea, Elohim of the Fifth Ray - June 18, 1978	107
26 Peace and Aloha, Elohim of the Sixth Ray - June 25, 1978	111
27 Arcturus, Elohim of the Seventh Ray - July 2, 1978	115
28 Gautama Buddha - July 9, 1978	119
29 Gautama Buddha - July 16, 1978	123
30 Surya - July 23, 1978	127
31 Surya - July 30, 1978	131
32 Jesus Christ - August 6, 1978	135
33 Jesus Christ - August 13, 1978	139
34 Lady Master Venus - August 20, 1978	145
35 Lady Master Venus - August 27, 1978	149
36 Gautama Buddha - September 3, 1978	153
37 Lord Shiva - September 10, 1978	157
38 Lord Shiva - September 17, 1978	161
39 Lady Master Venus - September 24, 1978	165
40 Lady Master Venus - October 1, 1978	169
41 Lady Master Venus - October 8, 1978	173
42 Gautama Buddha - October 15, 1978	177

43 Gautama Buddha - October 22, 1978	181
44 Gautama Buddha - October 29, 1978	185
45 Gautama Buddha - November 5, 1978	189
46 Lord Shiva - November 12, 1978	193
47 Lord Shiva - November 19, 1978	197
48 Gabriel - November 26, 1978	201
49 Gabriel - December 3, 1978	205
50 Gabriel - December 10, 1978	209
51 Gabriel - December 17, 1978	213
52 Gabriel - December 24, 1978	219
53 Gabriel - December 31, 1978	223

Chapter 1

Saint Germain - January 1, 1978

Vol. 21 No. 1 - Saint Germain - January 1, 1978

SAINT GERMAIN ON FREEDOM

XII

The Summoning of Forces

Part 1

Good morning, ladies and gentlemen. I am come in the Spirit of Freedom, unannounced and yet, to the faithful who are always one, there is a light connecting our hearts whereby you feel and you know the presence of freedom and you know the light of the Knight Commander.

Therefore let the little children come. Let those who gather as the faithful be apprised that I am yet abroad in the land as Saint Germain. I stand with you and I am in the hour of your tribulation a certain truth, a certain comfort, a certain flame that cannot be denied. I stand in America today for the turning of the cycles of life, for the holding of the balance of the Dark Cycle¹ in the name of my own twin flame - Opportunity, Justice.

Here is the fulfillment of the law. Here is the light of hope, that in the very midst of the Dark Cycle the flame of Mother and the flame of the children who bear that flame as the floral offering come together to give the light, to receive the light, and to know that that violet-flame action of Holy Amethyst will yet stay the hand of the oppressor if you have the courage to keep the watch in the darkest hour of the night.

My own, my beloved, will you not rise in honor then [audience rises] of the coming of the Lord's hosts and the dispensations of the Lords of Karma and the great Cosmic Council and Lord Sanat Kumara, who look upon earth this day and, in the beginning of the woes of this Dark Cycle, have sustained their dispensations of light and who are well pleased that the lightbearers who have crystallized the Christ consciousness are not moved in the center of the will of God. There are hours when that will is a crown of rejoicing and the laughter of victory, and there are hours when that will must be the direct confrontation with ancient spirals of karma and wrongdoing which God must bring to the fore of consciousness that you might overcome and return to that fullness of joy for which you long.

It is necessary to take care of these details of life, and you see that the sign of Virgo and the sign of Portia is the sign of the detail of the mercy and the justice of the law. Therefore let it be that everyone who would follow in the flame of the Mother must understand that the fastidiousness to the discipline and the detail of the law in organization, in one's self, in future planning, in fund-raising - all of this is the mastery of the line of Virgo and the mastery of the Dark Cycle. And therefore

¹See Pearls of Wisdom 1977, p. 248, footnote No. 1. [1]

you must be fastidious in your use of time - the moments, the minutes, and the hours applied then to the mastery of every facet of the law that you will have the prize and the Great Pyramid and the foundation of life manifest in your headquarters in Los Angeles County.

I AM come to place my shield and sword and my flame in Los Angeles for Saint Germain and in the Ashram of the World Mother, where I bid you welcome to come and to offer your decrees and invocations in that room set aside to the Lord Christ and to El Morya. For there from the heart of the city we will anchor light, we will send forth light, and we will set forth the design of our plan that comes forth from the Great Divine Director and from his great causal body of light. Thank you, most gracious ones. Won't you be seated. [Audience sits down.]

We come, then, as the alchemists of the hour. We work individually with those who have seen the light and the vision and who know that this precious teaching of the ascended masters is the salvation of souls of light on earth. You who have responded to the winds of Aquarius, to the dispensation of our twin flames, understand what foundation it is that we would lay. It is indeed the stone which the builders rejected which has become the chief cornerstone. It is the teaching, the law, the rock, the Christ, and it is that Christ consciousness which is now become the instrument individually through the individual Christ Self of each one's own salvation and self-elevation to the plane of the I AM THAT I AM.

This is the meaning of the alchemy and the freedom of Aquarius - that one son of God is now identified as every son of God. And every son of God can prove the law where he stands, can hold his head high and be with the ascended masters the instrument for the deliverance of the earth, and can come to be known the deliverer of earth's evolutions.

You ought to know yourself by the term deliverer, for then you understand that you deliver the Word and the teaching and the alchemy and the sacred fire by your heart chakra even as your hand will take the hand of souls who are moving in the way of righteousness and lead them to the consciousness through the head of that true understanding of the law which is the only liberation from doctrine and dogma. For souls of light may have the awareness of the teaching of Jesus, but without the consciousness and the fullness of the mind of Christ and the fullness of teaching, the points of the law that are necessary are not conveyed. And again and again even the sincere are fooled by their own ignorance of the law.

We come, then, seeing the need for the dissemination of teachings, how the need is great, and how there must a pulling together as with the heaving of the mighty oars for the moving of the ship, how this body must pull together in the travail of giving birth to the Christ consciousness in America and the world.

Of course there ought to be time for individual recreation, for the re-creation of soul and mind and body in the light of the flame. But overindulgence cannot be considered or tolerated in the midst of the battle or the hour of the victory. For in that very hour there is the demand for the summoning of greater strength and greater resources. And I tell you that every victory that has ever been won has required this summoning of forces, whether it be Christ on the cross or George Washington on the Delaware or any others who have won the victory for mankind, I tell you that in that hour there is no time for dalliance or sloth or indulgence. It is the moment of the summoning of an extraordinary will. And when the individual son and daughter of God has summoned that will, then that will and that summoning becomes a magnet invoking all of the forces of the Great Central Sun and the hosts of the Lord.

If there is not that extreme circumstance that demands the summoning of the forces, then there is not the alchemy whereby there is brought out in the individual those resources, those energies that have been held in nuggets of gold in the white-fire core of being for thousands of years until the hour when there would be required that coming forth of the most precious energies of a lifestream - the great genius, the staying power, the moving force.

This, then, is the hour for the sustainment of that energy and that consciousness. This is the hour to look and see how this word of God can be disseminated for the great contact of the age. I tell you it is contact, and this is the battle that we face. For all of the hordes of darkness and the fallen ones have arrayed themselves against the hosts of light and the chelas in embodiment and the children of God to prevent the necessary contact.

By the grace of God, then, this organization, built life upon life, is the organ and the instrument for the contact, and without the organization you would be as those crying in the wilderness. Those who are crying in the wilderness are very effective when they are John the Baptist, but I tell you even they can only contact a certain number of souls, a certain few hundred or a certain few thousand. But in this age there is the requirement for the contact of millions of souls, and therefore with one voice and one shout, one movement and one momentum, this people of God must rally for the contact through the channels which are open to you in the media and in the sources of distribution in this century.

Understand, then, that the age of science and the age of alchemy in the seventh ray is the intensification, the geometrization of the coming of the Lord Christ. And so we have placed at your disposal before the Lords of Karma all types of inventions and uses and usefulness that can be made available for the dissemination of the Word. [To be concluded in next week's Pearl of Wisdom.]

Note: The above dictation by Saint Germain was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet in Pasadena, California, on April 24, 1977 (11:50 a.m.-12:21 p.m. PDT).

Chapter 2

Saint Germain - January 8, 1978

Vol. 21 No. 2 - Saint Germain - January 8, 1978

SAINT GERMAIN ON FREEDOM

XII

The Summoning of Forces

Part 2

By grace and by God you have the resourcefulness and certain resources at your command to implement the divine plan from the heart of the Great Divine Director. Let now then the novena go forth to the heart of that great one and to myself and to all who stand ready to open the door - the door that is kept sealed by the God of Gold and the Council of the Royal Teton, the door to that cosmic abundance that is truly vouchsafed to those souls who have made themselves worthy and fit to carry the light and the abundance of the Mother in this octave.

Because the opposition is to the contact in every form, you must understand that it is also leveled against your own contact with your own God Presence I AM. It is leveled against the open door betwixt the light and the soul evolving toward the light. Therefore in order to release the necessary supply, you will have to sustain a momentum of invocations and calls to clear the way - the great highway of light - for that energy to be released to you that has been decreed by the Cosmic Council that ought to come to you and be released to you from the Great Central Sun.

I make known to you, then, this dispensation and this announcement this day, that the Cosmic Council has decreed the necessary funds to implement the plan of the Great Divine Director for the dissemination of the teachings of the ascended masters through this organization. [Audience applauds.]

Perhaps some of you have not considered that a dispensation was necessary. I want you to understand that this has been very close to the heart of the Mother of the Flame for many years as she has come to the Darjeeling Council and to the Council of the Royal Teton with Lanello imploring the Lords of Karma to release the necessary funds and working diligently in outer manifestation to increase the supply and the distribution of the publications, under great strain and duress, in order to open the way for this supply.

We have explained in years past that a necessary nucleus of lightbearers within the headquarters and within the teaching centers throughout America and the earth had to be established. Much testing and initiation has been sent forth. Angels of Lord Maitreya have greeted many souls in the way of overcoming, and you have seen the great travail of the entire membership to give birth to the Christ consciousness even as you have seen some who have gone their way because of this confrontation with the angels of the Lord who have come to initiate the souls on the Path.

And therefore with the sign of the Dark Cycle and the turning of that cycle April 23 this year, there has come that moment when the line has been drawn. And the line drawn then has been for those who have sustained the will and the determination to be in the flame of God and for those who have not. And therefore at the hour of midnight, the first hour of the day of April 23 Greenwich time, there was made an assessment by the Keeper of the Scrolls and by the Lords of Karma determining, lifestream by lifestream across the face of the earth, who were still standing despite the energies of opposition and who had already removed themselves from the support of the ascended masters even after they had received dispensations and promises and had given themselves to that cause.

In the final tallying, then, of souls of light who could be counted upon, who are still standing, then, with mighty Victory and Lanello, with Mother Mary and Jesus and the hosts of the Lord, it was considered by the Lords of Karma that sufficient souls of light had passed their tests to hold the chalice and the cup of light for this dispensation. Now it is a question, then, of your invocation - your invocation of light to draw forth this supply that is released from the heart of the God of Gold, that is held in trust, then, in the white-fire core in the chambers of the Royal Teton Retreat.

This supply must be called forth and diligence must be sustained. You must set yourselves, then, in the temperament of battle, in the consciousness of Armageddon, twenty-four hours a day until the victory of the establishment of that perfect place in the heart of the City Foursquare which I have prepared from the very foundation of these United States of America.

Did you have any question concerning this fact? Did you think that Saint Germain would not provide the comfort and the place for the coming of the Mother and the Child? Wherefore didst thou doubt? Did you not think that for the inauguration of the seventh age and the Aquarian age that the alchemist and the sponsor of America would not have had the foresight to provide the place for your coming?

Now I say, there are those who have pitted themselves against that light and against that place, and therefore you must give to Archangel Michael and the hosts of the Lord the energies necessary to secure that place. And you must give to the hosts of light the energies that will form the arc of contact to the Royal Teton Retreat and to Helios and Vesta that the very supply itself might be anchored into your hands and use for the manifestation of the victory.

As Jesus called the multitudes to gather together in companies of fifty, so I call to you and I say, let there be sustained in this campus a tag that does not abate that consists of ten individuals as the ten righteous ones who keep the flame of the City Foursquare, and let that continue twenty-four hours a day until your victory is won! [Audience applauds.]

And let there come forth volunteers of Keepers of the Flame from the community as well as the staff and members of Summit University as well as the little children and those who are at Montessori International and all who hear this word and all who receive this dictation this day. Let them come forth and let them see that the sustainment of the open door of contact to our octave twenty-four hours a day is the key to the sustainment of contact from your heart to the hearts of lightbearers around the world who will open because they have made their vows at inner levels to give of their resources unto this cause of freedom for America and freedom for every lover of freedom in every nation on earth.

As I stand before you today I am looking into the eyes of souls who are kneeling in prayer in Russia and in the eastern nations of Europe, who are looking to God and to Jesus and unknowingly to me, and who are praying, and whose entire hearts and souls believe in the promises of God and in the coming together again of the people of Israel. Can I look into their faces and into their eyes and receive their prayers and not go forth to answer that prayer by building the bulwark of freedom and of salvation unto the victory in America? I cannot! And I say to you that you are a part of my gaze and a part of my eyes and a part of my body, my soul, and my heart. And as you become the instruments of the victory, you become the answer to that prayer; for in order to answer this prayer

in this octave, we must perform that work of the Lord through dedicated hearts and hands.

Let this, then, be the message to all souls of light who have heard the call of the Ancient of Days: the ascended masters have already proclaimed the victory. Now it is up to every individual who knows of this teaching and of this Word to come forth with only love; for no other vibration will suffice, no other vibration will do, but only love and purest love and the crystal stream of God's consciousness will precipitate this cosmic cube, this alchemy, this manifestation of the victory. Let us see, then, what joy we have in being alchemists together and miracle workers of the age as we create, seemingly out of nothing, the great victory of all that is required to perform the services of the Mother unto her children.

Precious hearts, this is the age of the crucifixion of the Mother, and it is through mechanization, it is through manipulation, it is through the misuses of the seven rays of the chohans. And therefore the lords of the rays stand forth to support this endeavor, to support the overcoming; for this is the overcoming victory whereby you pass through the station where the Mother has been placed on the cross and the old self has died on the cross.

Now this is the moment when we take the Mother and her children down from the cross and lay her in the tomb. And that tomb is the place prepared in time and space for the working out of the salvation of the resurrection and the life for all mankind. It is the tomb that is necessary, you see. It is the place provided by Joseph of Arimathea, that place prepared so that the one who has passed through the initiation of the crucifixion may now work out the salvation and the destiny of souls in incarnation as well as those on the astral plane, the mental plane, and the etheric plane who are coming into incarnation.

We are one, and there is no separation of our oneness. There is one body and one soul and one heart. And therefore this crucifixion of the Mother and the children has been borne by all collectively, and therefore will all bear collectively the resurrection and the life and the victory and the hope and the joy.

This you must understand and you must not confuse the issues! You must not confuse this hour of overcoming with the hour when you will be caught into that place of the Holy Spirit and that community where for a moment you will be able to rest and to enjoy and to be a part of all of the great gifts and the abundance. You must not confuse the hour of Armageddon with the hour of your ascension and the hour of your nirvanic rest. For there is a time for nirvana and there is a time for action in the planes of Mater.

And therefore let not the disgruntled ones and those who continue to persecute the Woman with their condemnation of the system of hierarchy and of the Community of the Spirit be allowed to intrude themselves upon the mystery school. For I tell you, if it were not for the mystery school of the Essenes, the entire dispensation of Christianity would have never been born! I tell you it requires the white-fire core of discipline! And whether you be called odd or different or peculiar - it does not matter. Those who are to retain these intense sacred energies of Alpha and Omega, those who will bear the seed of Alpha to bring in the avatars, they must be of a different temperament and a different light and they must shun the world and its ways.

So let the stalwart and the few, the same few who overcame and resisted and fought in the Revolution and won and who founded this great nation, let the same ones come together again. And let those who complain and weep and wail in their desolation concerning their little things that must be surrendered unto the light, let them go their way; for there is a whole world waiting for them and they can enjoy life as they see fit. They have free will and I am the champion of that will and that freedom.

But I say, I AM Saint Germain, and I AM in the midst of the City Foursquare with Jesus and Magda and Mother Mary. And I AM the Father of the Church and of the dispensation. And therefore I will proclaim the Word and the law of the Father that this company and this community of saints

will be disciplined in the law as I disciplined Jesus that he might fulfill the law and the way of the Christ.

Oh, you did not know that it was necessary to discipline Jesus? You thought perhaps he was just born a lightbearer and perfect all his life. Well, I tell you that these things are deleted from Scripture to make him an exception to the rule. And those of you who bring forth children of the new age must understand that it does not matter the inner attainment of the Christ, the outer self must be disciplined because it has a tie and a magnetism to the world outside that is based on self-indulgence. And therefore, the child must be trained. The child must be trained as chela from birth and not indulged in the ways of the world.

And this is the meaning and the purpose of Joseph coming to care for Mary and the Child. The children must be kept in line. And therefore, you see, I will keep in line all of the children of this community of the Spirit and I will reinforce the disciplines of the messengers. And I will tell you that it is possible to keep that community established by Mark, established by Elizabeth through the ascended master El Morya and myself. And only by these disciplines of the ascended masters will you find yourselves receiving that torch and that grant and that victory which is passed to you this day by the Cosmic Council.

So let it be and let it be sealed in your heart. And let your light move forward and your consciousness be so occupied with the victory and the sacred labor of the victory that you no longer sit and think about yourself and what you will do with your poor little self. Well, give that poor little self to me and I will know what to do with it! I will give it first of all a sacred-fire shower, and I will put you in the light of a great waterfall of my own mighty I AM God flame. And I will inundate you with the fires that are at once a flowing water of light and an elixir of consciousness that you might be purged and bathed and freed from the substance and the stain of the things of this life. And then when you are clean and made whole, then I will put you to the task of serving in the ranks of lightbearers.

I will tell you, then, that you must consider it a privilege to be among this company of lightbearers and not that you are somehow the one who is coming to offer yourself and that the community ought to be privileged to receive you. It is, then, in fact that the ascended masters as well as their unascended chelas have need of the light and have need of community, and therefore what you give to that community is far outweighed by the gain of the individual and the community collectively and the net gain to all mankind, to Almighty God, and to the lightbearers of future generations.

Take heart, then, for I take the precious amethyst that is anchored in the physical forcefield and I transfer to you now from the heart of Holy Amethyst and from the heart of Zadkiel that infusion of heart fire, that purple fiery heart which I have championed which is indeed the very heart of America. And I give to you that momentum of heart that is the wine of Christ, that is the very blood of Jesus the Lord. And I say to you, let your bodies be infused with new strength and new life, and let all those who are selfless in the way know this strength and let those who faint by the way know that their fainting is because they have not yet surrendered their all to the will of God.

Be sensible in your service, then, be diligent, and hearken unto the angel who stands in your midst to call you. This is the hour of the victory and it is that hour when a moment's hesitation can mean the loss of the prize and the calling. My standing before you does not guarantee your victory. It only gives to you the promise that the victory is possible if you do your part.

I call to all lightbearers and all Keepers of the Flame: This is the hour for the summoning of the will! This is the hour when all that has gone before will count for freedom on Terra!

I thank you, I AM with you, and I AM on my way to seal the hearts of friends of freedom throughout the earth that you might be one in the overcoming.

Note: The above dictation by Saint Germain was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet in Pasadena, California, on April 24, 1977 (11:50 a.m.-12:21 p.m. PDT).

SAINT GERMAIN. Alchemy (2). The following statements were taken directly from Saint Germain's *Studies in Alchemy*, published by The Summit Lighthouse. Earth symbolizes the natural crystalline densities created out of Spirit's energies and sustained by the beings of the elemental kingdom. These tiny creators, in their mimicry of human discord, have transferred to nature mankind's inharmonious patterns. It is this discord imposed upon the very atoms of substance which the alchemist will purify by fire. If man expects to succeed in alchemy, which is in truth dependent on the higher laws of spiritual science, he must nurture the faith on which the strength of his invocation and concentration will rest. The now of the present hour must be utilized as a chalice of spiritual opportunity. Each man must become aware of his choices and select either freedom or fetters as he explores the chemistry of his present state, brings it into focus upon the mirror of truth, and then determines to alter each base condition. (To be continued.)

Chapter 3

Saint Germain - January 15, 1978

Vol. 21 No. 3 - Saint Germain - January 15, 1978

SAINT GERMAIN ON FREEDOM

XIII

Heaven Exchanges Light with Man: An Ancient Formula of Fohat

Part 1

Good evening, ladies and gentlemen. Of all the gifts that heaven has given unto you the most glorious of all is the gift of freedom, which you can if you will this night wear with the courtliness of a king of cosmos.

I come to you, then, this night with a feeling of universal love within my heart and the intent of manifesting amongst you the great mantle of the violet-flame cape. That it may be held over you all is my prayer. And may the power of the magnification of the courtesy and grace of heaven manifest within your hearts and feeling worlds.

Let all discord, then, be stilled in that perfect feeling of God-harmony, and the Universal be adored as it has never been before in the temple of your being. For behold, the fullness of the cup of cosmic grace dwells within the Holy Spirit and the Christ consciousness that comes to you to quicken in the domain of your mind and Spirit all vibrancy of joy and all peace and delight that the culture of the new age may take shape within the giant forcefield of your mind and stimulate within you those perceptions and perfections that are the result of the indwelling presence of immortal grace.

You call me “Sanctus Germanus” and so I am. But do you know the meaning of the word? A holy brother whose heart desires, in the obscurity of manifestation, solely to perpetuate within you awareness of the God that dwells within the temple of your mind and Spirit. You have heard it said, “Little acorns grow giant oaks.” True is this. And so, from the very delicate and seemingly finite and small concepts of your mind, if you will it so, you can bear the great winds of freedom to the earth and begin that process of purging whereby the earth may become a purified and fit habitation for the Spirit that indeed created it.

And what is the earth but one of the four mighty elements? “The earth is the Lord’s, and the fullness thereof.” And what of the water and the abundance of water that covers the earth? Would it not be well that men learn how also to control their emotional bodies that that great calmness of spirituality may descend into the midst of you all and throughout the entire planetary body, that the indwelling presence of the Holy Spirit may magnify the glory of God on the very face of life?

I am aware that some of you have said, “Why does it take so long for me to make that spiritual progress which I so desire and have desired for many, many years?” Well, beloved hearts, don’t you know that one day with God is as a thousand, and a thousand years as one day? Do you understand,

then, that in your patience you must possess your souls? And this is not a platitude, but timeless advice for all ages.

That men may learn how to wear the mantle of a bold humility is also my prayer - a humility that is able to see how individuality may place itself at the disposal of Deity but, at the self-same time, may reckon with the all-power of that Deity to raise him up. It is indeed as though one were bidden to a feast and then sat at the foot of the table waiting the command of God to come hither and be honored.

Yet your own divinity, your own God Presence, has already honored you far above the power of any man to detract from the great grace that heaven envisioned for every man and for every woman and desires to expand throughout the borders of all lands that all lands and all people may understand the love of God and that innate devotion that is within the forcefield of the heart that will summon those consummate fires. When the individual commands it and wills it so, it will produce those transformations in consciousness whereby individuals will scarcely know themselves from one day to another so greatly will the power of God work in man the process of change upon the altar of the being of man.

And this is the twinkling of an eye spoken of long ago by the apostles - the twinkling of an eye whereby all are changed. For whereas some may say, "How long, O Lord?" others are able to say, "How quickly, O God thou hast transformed me." And so the potential transformation of life, the great power of outgoing freedom, and those waves of divine joy that reclaim in consciousness the individuality of man and draw him back to the heart of the Great Magnet manifest ever in the world of form as Spirit descends into Matter and infuses it with the power of the Great Potter's wheel and the means of transformation and the means of creation of new joy.

I come to you this night, then, to make a most unusual request. I desire you tonight to think about it for a moment before I actually ask you to decide. I am going to ask you to try an experiment with me for the great regeneration of your souls.

Many of you have been burdened through the years with various worries and doubts. You have been burdened through the years with the face of the world's pains and darkness. And somehow or other it seems so incompatible to you, with the great divine power of freedom, that you could scarcely comprehend it; and yet you have come to accept it, which is really a most ridiculous manifestation. Don't you think so? For after all, beloved hearts of light, for this is what you are, if God has willed it so, and God is indeed God, how is it that if man is truly free he can fail to manifest that which God has already purposed within the very channels of the mind and being of each one.?

If the mercy, the perfection, the love, and the intensification of heaven is already within you, does it not then follow, as the day the night, that ultimately there must break forth the song within the soul of man that is already there? Doesn't it seem to you that the singing of that song of freedom, of the passions and feelings of the soul that at last is able to be reclaimed, ought to be a song of great joy? Well, I think so. And because all in heaven also think so, I ask you to join me and us in thinking so.

For then perhaps great changes may be wrought this night in you which, who knows, perchance may also become most permanent and find themselves affixed to your very soul as a 'hound of heaven' that refuses to let you go, but pursues relentlessly the very being of man until he is able at last to embrace the plan of God as though it were his own. For of a truth it is. For each man springing forth from the great manifestation of perfection in the fires of the Central Sun as a vibrant Spirit-spark, infusing all life and hallowing space, is indeed a thing of joy and a beautiful thing forever.

Have you thought of yourself as a beautiful manifestation? Have you thought of yourself as heaven intended you to think? Do you realize, then, that if you have not done so it is because you have accepted the pressures of the mass consciousness and have allowed yourself to become infused with those thoughts which in themselves are self-limiting and destructive in some cases, in many cases,

and keep you from the very joys which your hearts and minds thirst after?

I come, then, to you tonight to invite you to participate in a little ritual with me. Seeing that through the centuries and the manifestations of God's joy in my own being I have developed somewhat of a momentum through the years, I have decided tonight to share it with you momentarily as an experiment. You will admit, I am sure, if you truly understand who I am, that I have placed myself wholly in the hands of God. There is no desire within my being save to satisfy the beautiful Spirit of the living God in manifestation, to create those cosmic actions in the world of form and in the universe throughout that will glorify God and produce the majesty of his consciousness in all who hear our words and perceive the vibratory action of our manifestation.

Bearing this in mind, then, and seeing that all that I would do for you is also an act of divine grace, which in effect heaven itself is ratifying already and producing as a miracle of possibility and illumination within you, then don't you think it possible that you also could enter into a matter of human consent? Bearing in mind that the divinity within you has already consented to perfection, surely you ought to realize and understand that if the divinity within you has already consented to your perfection, it is simply a matter of bringing the outer mind of self into awareness and consent as well.

So what I ask of you tonight is to exchange with me. Oh, you say, only for a moment? Oh yes, for only a moment in this fond hope that I buoy up now within my heart, as though it were within your heart, a desire to sustain a momentum within you of my God-feeling of hope, my God-feeling of the flame of freedom, my God-feeling of the flame of intensification, and my God-feeling for all mankind. Will you accept, then, in the name of heaven for all mankind the authority of your Divine Presence? And will you let that authority take command within your world of that outer world with its thoughts, its precepts, its errors, its darkness, and its light and turn all into the joy of the light of God that never fails?

In the name of the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood, in the name of the great effort of all of heaven and of the brothers most sacred who come with me this night, I ask you: Will you exchange your mortal consciousness for my consciousness for a period of one minute?

I can promise you that if you succeed in effectuating within the forcefield of mind and feelings of the intensification which I also hold that it will leave a permanent imprint upon your soul which will become a matrix of the living God - a matrix of freedom that will generate, generate, and regenerate within you awareness of God and those magnificent determinations which, when summoned by the will of the individual and by the will of God, will produce in the world those miracles of faith and joy which can be a blessing unto the entire planetary body in its moments of utter darkness when it is groping blindly, turning first to the right and then to the left. It will marshal those forces of joy and order in opposition to those forces of chaos and confusion and help to produce in the world, wherever you will move and so long as you will sustain your own momentum of that God-freedom, that activity of cosmic reality which is the forcefield of the living God.

Freedom! Freedom to be, freedom to see, and freedom for you as well as for me.

Several years ago, I quoted a fairy tale: "Mirror, mirror on the wall, who's the fairest of them all?" Why, I AM." And when individuals understood it and recognized that, they understood, of course, that I was not speaking of myself as a human identity, or as le Comte de Saint Germain, but rather I was speaking in the intensified God-feeling of the perfection of my Divine Being. You have a Divine Being as well as I. And if we all have a Divine Being, can we not then successfully exchange our consciousness? I believe so.

And so tonight, with hierarchical permission, I am seeking to effect this very condition in your midst and extending this privilege through the transcripts that are being made of that which I am saying that I may help to produce in the world an ever-accelerating cosmic action in the domain and purposes of God-freedom which will help and assist those God-momentums which the world requires

and needs, which the world cries out for today, which the world does not have, which the world does not always understand, but which I am bringing to mankind in answer to the calls, to the prayers, and to the invocations of those individuals upon the planetary body who have asked it.

I am responding. And I am responding with the full fury of cosmic intent that shall seal the doorway where all human blasphemy dwells and replace the sense of human blasphemy with the sense of man's dedication and realization and understanding of the fullness of God as a potential, as a possibility - not just as a fragment of heaven, but as the potential of the allness of heaven upon the planetary body and right where you stand. Do you understand? Well, you better! For after all, beloved hearts, if you decide that you do not understand, it is always possible that heaven will move on and another will replace you.

I hope you understand because through understanding, in the midst of all man's getting he is able to perceive the realities of life. And this, I must admit, is somewhat quite a task in this age of mankind's exposure to the bombardment of millions of words, millions of photographs, pictures and ideas so that the universe where you dwell - that little segment of space - in reality is literally flooded, as was foretold: the demons will cast out the manifestation upon the planetary body of a flood. Well then, after all, they cast out a flood and I cast out a flood and your I AM Presence casts out a flood. What is it that is being released? The demons are releasing a flood of opposition and blight upon the planetary body. And we are releasing a flood of cosmic love, wisdom, and power.

Which will you elect to take this hour? I ask you. And after all, I have a right to expect an answer; for you invoked my presence. You called forth my very being by your willingness to come here and to hear what I have to say. And what I have to say is very simple yet most beautiful when viewed from the standpoint of soul. For from the standpoint of soul, the reality of that soul not only can be kindled now but forever in your consciousness. And you can let go of all of the weight of oppression of mankind's feelings of darkness which sometimes overpower the mind with the inadequacy of the individual.

And after all, are you that inadequate individual or are you a divine manifestation? Which do you believe? Do you understand this concept that what you believe is also an alchemical, transforming manifestation of cosmic love that will release in you all of those doubts and fears that you may cast them into the flame and then, in the name of heaven, put on the new Mind rather than keep the old, inordinate, human mind with all of its physical sense of limitation, with all of its distresses, with all of its shadowed consciousness? [To be concluded in next week's Pearl of Wisdom.]

Note: The above dictation by Saint Germain was dictated to the Messenger Mark L. Prophet at the New Atlanta Seminar in Atlanta, Georgia, on September 2, 1972 (9:27-9:57 p.m. EDT).

Chapter 4

Saint Germain - January 22, 1978

Vol. 21 No. 4 - Saint Germain - January 22, 1978

SAINT GERMAIN ON FREEDOM

XIII

Heaven Exchanges Light with Man: An Ancient Formula of Fohat

Part 2

When I come to you this night, then, it is to see whether or not we can effectively, through our radiation and the release of our energy, by human consent produce a miracle in the consciousness of our auditors that you who are hearing us this night may then decide and, because you have decided correctly, have the blessing of heaven upon you that can effectively deliver us from evil. And when I say "us," I mean exactly what I say. For think you that God is like Nero who fiddled while Rome burned? Think you that God is not concerned with you as an individual? If he is concerned with the flight of a sparrow through the air, I am sure that you must recognize, indeed, that you are of greater value than many sparrows. And you must certainly understand that the ongoingness of God, the ongoingness of hierarchy, the perfection of Universal Love is concerned with the immortal deliverance of every man, woman, and child upon this planetary body.

The question that always appears before us is: Yes, we are concerned, but are they? And will they become concerned enough to utilize the great God-power which is inherent within them just as much as it is inherent within us? For think you that the role of an ascended being is one of superior intelligence and dominance that is impossible to you? I tell you that nothing needs to be impossible to you. For only joy and abundance emanating in waves of immortal freedom can pour out from that magnificent colonnade of the Central Sun where the violet-flame energy, together with the white-fire light of God, pours out the illuminating power of Sirius in the heart of the Central Sun.

Your Alpha and Omega, your Helios and Vesta, your own blessed God Presence, beloved individual mankind, is indeed anchored within you all even as it is also within the universe. You have but to reach out your hand and to touch it and to understand that just because you are involved in the universe, in no way needs to detract from your victory and success as you move up the ladder of life and upon the spiritual pathway where the joy and the abundance of God becomes a means of your climbing the very hierarchical ladder of life and finding those extensions of Spirit and self-mastery truly manifest there.

Well now, beloved hearts of light, won't you close your eyes for a moment and envision yourselves not as an individual separated from God, but as one who is indeed a part of God. And how strange it is, and I must rebuke it, that some of you actually have your eyes open when I have asked you to close your eyes! Do you understand that I do not speak but to illumine you? And it is sometimes a matter of human stubbornness whereby individuals actually do not understand that, by a refusal

to act in my name, they are literally refusing to act in God's name. For we are all one, and I am speaking to you in order to effect this transformation.

Therefore, as you come now into a spirit of stillness where the universe itself seems as a giant top and is just about to run down, do you know what is taking place? It is a slowing down for a moment of your perceptions and your sense of perception so that we may increase the tempo and prepare you to be engaged in the very teeth of our cosmic attention. Listen, then, to what we are saying. For we are nearing now the point in our illumination whereby the great joy of God from our heart will be momentarily transferred to your heart.

Be open.
Let the clouds of witness,
The Urim and the Thummim of cosmic grace,
The yin and the yang from the purified realms of space,
Hallow the dimensions of man's consciousness.
For consciousness is a surge of joy,
Peace in the Holy Spirit.
And those cadences and echoes of the past,
Manifest in the moment of the present,
That extend themselves into the allness of the future
That each one may see himself
As he is being spun,
The fire of cosmic truth and energy
From out the Central Sun,
The drama of the ages
Unfolding in the plan,
The light of God that bringeth grace
Unto the heart of man.
Illumination's flood descend,
Thy tide of cosmic power,
O Universal Life without end,
Descend this hour by cosmic power.
In the name of the living God,
I say: Exchange! [Pause.]

O cup of grace,
Thou Holy Grail within the form, descend.
Let light and majesty and power
In each man, then, defend
His pathway through the cosmic realms,
His walk upon the earth,
Until by grace and mighty joy
He sees each moment's worth.
For man is God and God is man.
Exchange, O mighty power,
The wisdom-flood of cosmic light
Into the earth this hour.
A sword thrust forth from God's own hand,
A multitude of joy,
A joyous realm descends on man.
He knows this very hour
That he is one with God above.

All joy descends below.
For heaven exchanges light with man -
Oh, see the power flow!

Ladies and gentlemen, the moment is past. And now, we return to you to take back what we have given. Some of you have received, some have failed to receive this moment but perchance, in those hours of sleep this very night, shall yet receive that exchange for which we hoped.

But to all we bring our blessing, then,
It's in the words we spoke.
Oh, won't you see that God's own joy
Does flourish like a flower.
And hearts of all, without alloy,
Confess his mighty power.

Ladies and gentlemen, what now is taking place is alchemical. It is an ancient formula of fohat. And so as I prepare to take my leave of you this night, it is in this fond memory: that I know you better. For when you exchanged yourself with me, I saw into your inward parts - the reasons, the motives, the fears, the doubts, the struggles - and I have asked God to help each one of you who are sincere devotees of infinity and immortality.

In God's name, I leave you all within the center of my love, my devotion, and God's divine courtliness which is truly alive in you forevermore.

I thank you.

Note: The above dictation by Saint Germain was dictated to the Messenger Mark L. Prophet at the New Atlanta Seminar in Atlanta, Georgia, on September 2, 1972 (9:27-9:57 p.m. EDT)

SAINT GERMAIN. Alchemy (3). The following statements were taken directly from Saint Germain's Studies in Alchemy, published by The Summit Lighthouse. Consider all the beauty of life which can be. Perceive this as pure gold. All causes of unhappiness, every vibration of discord, fear, doubt, suspicion, condemnation, criticism, judgment, self-righteousness, and all negative traits are part of either the human mold or the mowlde which must be purged as dross before purity can so regenerate a lifestream as to enable the individual to partake of the waters of life freely. It is not enough that men come to drink when the invitation from higher sources has gone forth. They must make new skins to retain the new wine of infinite goodness and purpose. This is spiritual alchemy; and wise are they who first master it in themselves before attempting to govern the elements in others or in nature, for thus is karma justified by wisdom and rendered benign. The sincere alchemist knows that the vast Intelligence that created all that is, expands mighty wings of light over the all of the cosmos. As above in the Macrocosm, so below in the microcosm, in the miniaturized world of appearance, is this Intelligence individualized! The watchful care of God ever manifests to his wondrous purposes as a Guardian Presence who seeks not the defilement, but the glorious fulfillment of each person in whom dwells the flame of almighty, ever-present Life. So-called physical death does not represent the end of being. It merely divides eternal life into compartments of identity and experience whereby expansion and opportunity can be utilized to the fullest and each outworn mold discarded. Light is the alchemical key! The words "Let there be Light" are the first fiat of the creation and the first step in proper precipitation. By examining the obvious methods of the Creator and by observing nature, you can deduce much of value if you will school yourself to think independently. For it is necessary to bypass mere human syllogisms and to penetrate the limitless consciousness of God, who is the great Master Alchemist, in order to "go and do likewise," ever beholding your services as good. (To be continued.)

Chapter 5

Saint Germain - January 29, 1978

Vol. 21 No. 5 - Saint Germain - January 29, 1978

SAINT GERMAIN ON FREEDOM

XIV

We Stand for the People

Saint Germain on the Middle East

Part 1

Good afternoon, ladies and gentlemen. Good afternoon, children. I come in the name of my guru, the Great Divine Director, and I salute you under the banner of the House of Rakoczy.

I plant my pillar of fire in this place. I place the rod of energy and the scepter of my authority. I desire to convey to you a great light. Yet each time I come in the name of Aquarius to bring to you the flame of love, there arise upon earth the fallen ones of Antichrist and the momentum of mass hatred. These energies, then, resting upon the earth and upon the students present the barrier to the very forcefield of light which I would lower into your midst. Some of this it is possible to dispel by your decrees and invocations, but much must await the hour for the reinforcements of the watchmen upon the wall.

I speak directly to Keepers of the Flame. I AM your Knight Commander, Saint Germain! I call you into the light. I call you into the way of freedom. And I call you into a cycle of consciousness that comes now as a mighty sphere of light from the causal body of the Great Divine Director. And do you know what this sphere contains? It contains the timetable of your own cosmic clock as a mandala of freedom - all who love freedom, all whose energies are attuned to the Christ of freedom. It is the timetable of Gautama Buddha, set for the turning of the tide of the age.

And within this forcefield of light, the antahkarana, there are those meetings of energies, those crisscross points, that indicate your comings and your goings from the white-fire core of being. For each and every one of you who has vowed a vow before the Lords of Karma to serve the cause of freedom there is a point in the sphere of light that represents your moment in time and space for the culmination of the release of love as action. Therefore be at the point of action, at the point of time and space where you are called. You can see, then, that it is a question of attunement.

I speak to all students of Summit University, all who have ever come under the tutelage of our dispensation, of our messengers, and of the hierarchy: you are the called, according to God's purpose. You are the called who have heard the Word. There are many who have not heard the Word and who remain wedded to the mandala by their hearts' love of freedom. Now, then, we are at the crossroads of world service, of world freedom, and of individual participation. We are in the moment when we must advance and yet more than half of our troops are absent. And therefore we must advance with

the avant-garde. We must move forward, for we must focalize those vital points of energy which are upon this timetable for the ultimate victory in order to meet that cycle of the ten-year plan advanced by the Lord of the World.¹

You who have risen early this day have witnessed one of the greatest events of all time - the meeting of the President of Egypt in the Knesset, in Israel, the meeting there of President Begin and the entire membership of that body.

Beloved ones, it is not only the coming of the representative of the Arab world to Israel, but it is the hearts of the people in Israel who have received him by the flame of our love. Beloved ones, you who are the initiated must recognize that such an event, unprecedented even over thousands of years of division between the Arabs and the Jews, must have come about as the result of the alchemy of the Great White Brotherhood. And some of you who have seen beyond the television screen into the etheric plane in that very forcefield have witnessed as the President of Egypt approached the entrance walking by his side your own beloved Lanello, who sponsored his lifestream when he [Lanello] was embodied as Saladin.

Beloved ones, the motion pictures of these events will one day be read and all mankind will see how Archangel Gabriel and Archangel Michael stood in the Knesset to focus the energies whereby the members could receive a message formerly not acceptable unto them. Beloved ones, this is a daring step on the part of the Darjeeling Council through two courageous individuals who have descended from Abraham and who pray, then, to the one God out of whom issued forth the seed of David, the Lord Jesus Christ.

Beloved ones, I stand before you to make known to you that this effort - the manifest effort of many hearts in the Middle East, around the world, and of the ascended masters - will not draw the logical conclusion of a contract of peace, a covenant between these peoples, unless there is ignited in their very midst a fervent action of the violet flame. For centuries of hatred, an entrenched hatred scarcely understandable, still exists as record and in the hearts and souls of some among these evolutions; but, I say, not all.

Beloved ones, recognize that the fallen ones have ever determined to use the Middle East against the children of God upon earth. From the very foundation of the state of Israel through the Balfour Agreement unto the present, there have been working behind the scenes those who were determined to manipulate real estate - that certain real estate that is now the nation Israel - against the unity, against the God-harmony and the ultimate victory of the Prince of Peace from that very city, the holy Jerusalem.

I come to you, then, with an appeal. I call to you, blessed hearts. There are not enough souls this day upon earth who understand the alchemy of the violet flame. And whereas we would prefer to go here and there to give some of our devotees a rest, we must come back again and again to speak to those who will hear. And therefore, in the midst of your very joyous preparations for the Mother's stumping tour and the delivery of the speech of freedom in Ghana, I ask you to intensify your calls to the violet flame, to visualize the action of the violet flame by having photographs of the capitals of the nations of the Middle East and of surroundings so that you can enter into the visualization of those physical areas where the violet flame must be concentrated for the victory.

And then, beloved ones, as there begins the transmutative process of alchemy through the violet flame, you must understand that this releases out from pockets of the subconscious various forcefields

¹In a dictation given on May 3, 1977 (Wesak) through the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet, Gautama Buddha said: "It must be heard by the people of God on earth that the hour is at hand and that the Lord Buddha has extended to you as people of God one decade for the turning of the tide, one decade from this hour for the spreading abroad of the teachings, for the contacting of hundreds of thousands of souls who will take the teaching and the science of the spoken Word and use it for the salvation of earth. After the decade has passed from this hour, there is no guarantee forthcoming from the Lords of Karma or from the Keeper of the Scrolls that the tide can any longer be turned from the fate that has been plotted by the dark ones."

of demon possession; for all hatred is demon possession, and fanaticism is demon possession, and there is this aplenty within these territories. And therefore, as the action of the violet flame increases, there must be a corresponding action of the calls to the mighty Elohim Astrea and to Archangel Michael and to the Archangel Gabriel.

Understand, then, that only an immense counterweight of the light of freedom can make the difference at the Geneva Conference, or wherever it may be held. Only this secret ingredient of those who are students of the ancient mysteries will, as you say, do the trick. But, beloved ones, hearts are willing. And this is the great redemption, that when the ascended masters come forth in answer to your call, there is a transfer of their hearts' chalice into the hearts of the people. And the very ones who have said, "We will not give one inch" are suddenly saying, "Everything is negotiable."

Beloved ones, when people can see the moving stream of consciousness in time and space as the relative good and evil, when people can worship at the altar of the Elohim of Peace and resolve to conform all human events to peace with honor, then that commensuration will release to them from the mind of God, as Peres said, answers which were not thought of a few moments or a few hours before. Therefore in deliberation, in negotiation, in meditation, and in prayer, let those who have seen enough of war come to our council table, come to the Darjeeling Council, and review not only current events but the records of karma which manifest today as cosmic justice in the Middle East and yet appear to some to be injustice.

Let the dignity and the worth of the individual be recognized. Let the Palestinians be recognized not necessarily with or without nationhood, but let the recognition be of the Christ flame within the heart, of the worth of the soul. Let the recognition be of the goal. Let the recognition be of every segment of life - Christian, Jew, and Moslem. Understand, then, that when people's hearts are right, when they are attuned to God, then they are without fear, and without fear they will proceed boldly and deliberately for the resolution of conflict. But when people bring to the negotiating table their hatred, their self-concern, their desire for self-gain or to preserve the name of the ego then, beloved ones, the treaties that are signed may only reflect portions of the human consciousness perhaps imbued by some truth, and yet not all.

Let the student body, then, visualize the conference table with the violet flame² burning in the center and all who come to negotiate as representatives of the Christ Self of the people, and of the Great White Brotherhood, and of the I AM Presence. Let all who come symbolically and actually surrender the human consciousness with its differences and divisions into the great flame, the violet light released instantaneously from the very Source of their own I AM God Presence. And as the violet flame burns in the center, so let the great virtues, the qualities, and the oneness of their hearts locked in their causal bodies descend into the vacuum that is created when the violet flame clears away the debris of that human consciousness.

Precious ones, though they be well-intended they know not how to call. Therefore I say to you, call in the name of their own individual Christ Self and I AM Presence. Stand with these. Offer yourselves as coordinates of the members of the delegations who will come from the Arab nations, many of whom are very concerned lest they lose position, power, or that focal point that is the fulcrum of control, man-made control, in the Middle East.

I ask you to invoke fearlessness flame around the nations of the East, around every individual Moslem, Jew, and Christian who has suffered, and especially around those who have passed from the screen of life and who have not been taken to the octaves of light because there are not sufficient souls living within the Middle East these days to counteract those who have been passing from the screen of life, some who have been brutally slaughtered, once again crucified for the Lord Christ. For though they be Jew or Gentile or Moslem, one and all have that Christ Presence, that Real Self, for

²The violet flame is the seventh-ray aspect of the Holy Spirit, the action of the sacred fire that transmutes the cause, effect, record, and memory of negative karma, or 'sin'. It is the flame of freedom and of forgiveness. [7]

whom the blood has been shed since the very release of the Christ Self from the heart of God.

Beloved ones, some of you understand that some of the evolutions of the Middle East have been those lifewaves who have come from the planet which you call Maldek, the asteroid belt between Mars and Jupiter. Therefore you see it is the entrenched forces of the laggard generations who have separated the light of God from the people and who have not worked diligently for peace, but rather have worked for power. In and among them there are great lights and souls of stature and attainment. These souls are the true descendants of the house of Israel, and they have gathered also in the Middle East for the redemption of all peoples and especially the evolutions of varying degrees of enlightenment who have recently and in past centuries evolved there.

And so you see, we are calling upon the concentrated energies of lightbearers who are in America, the New Jerusalem, to lend support, to lend your causal bodies and your knowledge of the law unto those who have not that knowledge. Therefore by dispensation from my causal body I, Saint Germain, give to you each one contact with that individual lifestream for whom I call upon you to hold the balance. Beloved ones, ere this dictation has concluded those of you who have already appeared before the Lords of Karma to volunteer your service in this life will receive that tie, whether you are a baby in arms or whether you are of full maturity and waiting for the Lord's day of your ascension.

Understand, then, that when the tie is extended heart to heart and soul to soul you, then, make contact with the energies of immense turbulence and turmoil which are in the Middle East today. It is difficult for you to realize the intense passions and hatreds and weeping and wailing that continue even in the face of this apparent victory. But it will not be hard for you to imagine very long, for having established this tie you will begin to feel the waves and the currents of this turbulence. I call upon you to enter the stillness of your heart, to go into the secret chamber, to practice the exercises and meditations which have been graciously given to you in preparation for the hour when you would be called upon in a very deliberate and direct way to hold the balance for the Middle East which is the white-fire core of the very earth itself.

Beloved ones, indeed as Morya brought to you his message of impending war and cataclysm due to conditions in the East, so as you have answered that call and given your decrees the Darjeeling Council could provide that dispensation whereby overnight Anwar Sadat determined to go to Israel. Beloved ones, I want you to know it was because your Lanello overshadowed him - every hour all through the day and the night - to protect him from all of those within his own camp who would oppose him. And therefore he stood alone with his God in that determination. [To be continued in next week's Pearl of Wisdom.]

Note: The above dictation by Saint Germain was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet in Pasadena, California, on November 20, 1977 (12:57-1:49 p.m. PST).

Chapter 6

Saint Germain - February 5, 1978

Vol. 21 No. 6 - Saint Germain - February 5, 1978

SAINT GERMAIN ON FREEDOM

XIV

We Stand for the People

Saint Germain on the Middle East

Part 2

Precious ones, no matter what the failures or the misgivings or the partial comprehensions of individual lifestreams, we are the sponsors of life. We come not to condemn. And therefore we will back any lifestream who will take even a single stand for a single platform of our cause. Understand, then, that when we back an individual, especially a head of state, it is for the people, for the many souls entrusted to that lifestream. It does not indicate that we place our seal of approval one hundred percent upon the Arab world or upon Israel. It is that we understand that these souls, too, must enter the path of initiation toward the ascension, that they need our help now, that they cannot wait until they come into alignment and begin the inner practices of the inner-temple training.

Beloved ones, you must understand that most of the time the ascended masters are far more tolerant of individuals than you would imagine. For you have set your standards for the immediate ascension hour by hour, but these individuals have set their standards for a long-term evolution for they know not any other choice. We have set our standards for the leavening of the total consciousness of the earth body, and therefore we work with the individuals where they are found.

You yourselves will remember that not so many years ago when you found yourself quite completely outside of the sphere of purity and God-wholeness - yet we spoke to you, yet we led you and inspired you. Yet Gabriel and Archangel Michael came to cut you free, to draw you into the light. Yet the Mother received you even when you were covered with the substance of the world, even as you were almost a leper on the astral plane. And yet she has received you into her arms in our name, for we worship the one God within all life.

Let it be understood, then, that when I came many months ago to establish the flame of freedom, to plant that flame in the capitals of the nations,³ it was, beloved ones, in anticipation of Keepers of the Flame establishing teaching centers, community forcefields, within the capitals of each and

³In a dictation given on November 23, 1975, at The Greater Way of Freedom through the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet, Saint Germain announced a dispensation whereby cosmic beings wearing the "initiatic dress" of the peoples of every nation came forth for the enshrining of freedom, "the quickening of a flame that has not been quickened in ten thousand years," that souls of light might respond to the teachings of the I AM THAT I AM and that the nations might fulfill their fiery destiny. [8]

every nation upon earth. I would not ask my chelas to go where I had not been. And therefore I am your forerunner as John the Baptist, the “voice of one crying in the wilderness.” And I will send my messenger crying in the wilderness to go before me, even as I have gone before her, to speak the Word of redemption, to speak the warning upon the wall of life, to speak to the heads of the nations, to inspire all to that newness of life which is instantaneously manifest the moment you call to Almighty God no matter what his name - whether it be Allah, or Jehovah, the Almighty One, or whether you call in the name of the blessed Son, Christ the Lord, or my own, Sanctus Germanus.

Beloved ones, I come, then, to you with a longing in my heart. The longing in my heart is for that day when I will find you, the body of God upon earth, as nuclei of light releasing your calls to the violet flame and to mighty Astrea in each and every capital. From that focal point you, then, will be able to fill the nations with that light which will prepare the souls for the influx of the teachings.

There are many who could be among you today as servants of the Most High. I speak, then, to those who are not here. May you lend me your ears, may you read my word. Many of you have passed through the halls of Summit University. Many of you have been students of our teaching for many years. Why do you think the Lord has called you? Why do you think, beloved ones? Why, it is for a cosmic purpose. It is not so that you can return to your homes and resume your old ways. If you desire to continue in your old ways, then do not make the karma of putting your hand to the plow. For once you have set your hand to the plow then, I say, plow a straight furrow and move onward into the light. The Lord hath need of thee, beloved ones. I desire to see many Keepers of the Flame who have shielded themselves from our gaze and from the gaze of the Mother to come forward in these months, to be able to abandon their secret plans, their secret withholdings of their supply and of their lands, and to say, “I will put my cards on the table. I will put my energy on the table. I will sit at the Darjeeling Council. I will converse with the hosts of the Lord. And I will offer my life unflinchingly for this cause.”

Beloved ones, we need you! If we had chelas whom we could send, we would send you on the instant to the very heart of Jerusalem to give your violet-flame decrees, to set up your outpost, to there establish yourselves for the incoming of the great light of freedom. Yes, there may be volunteers for this assignment, for so many see the glory in distant lands when the glory lies as a gift in your hands right where you are to begin the process of supporting our cause by the realization that the white-fire core of this organization must have reinforcements here in Pasadena - here and now. And therefore, because of the balance of power and energy upon this continent, we dare not send you. For we must have enough reinforcements to preserve the plan for the expansion of the teachings, for the expansion of Camelot and all of the responsibilities which it entails, and for the work of the messenger.

Beloved ones, some of you would go immediately to India if I would send you. But precious ones, I send you rather on a humble mission, one that perhaps does not have such notoriety. It is the simple keeping of the flame day in and day out. It is the working of the work that must be done so that many can read and hear the teachings and know of our activity. And for want of glamour many stay in their homes and in their cities distant.

Beloved ones, if you expect the people of Israel and of the Arab nations to make those necessary sacrifices of their age-old prejudices and hatreds for the cause of world peace, considering their level of consciousness, what do you suppose that the Great Law expects of the initiate of the sacred fire who has within his hand and in his heart all of the access to our octaves of light just for the asking? If you would place the two in a scale, beloved ones, you may very well find that the sacrifices of some of the Jews and some of the Arabs and some of the Christians are greater than your own - considering their level of development and their lack of awareness of the ascended masters. Now I ask you to ponder that, for some among you have already thought that you have made the ultimate sacrifice. Well, beloved ones, take my word for it. For I live in the hearts of these people and many have made the ultimate sacrifice. They have lost their sons and their children in the bloodshed that

has occurred. And beloved ones, they have lost them without understanding, without the realization of the law of justice or of God or even of the comfort of the law of reincarnation.

Precious ones, I address every Keeper of the Flame across the face of the earth. I need you, each and every one, in my service in this hour! I ask you to communicate with the Mother of the Flame directly to make known to her whether you can be flexible and mobile in your service, or whether you must remain because of obligations in your own cities. I ask you to make known what you can give of your life, your time, your service, and your talents so that even if you are not able to be present here you may accelerate your service and realize that, because the people of America are blind and do not understand the issues and have not the realization of the urgency of the hour, we must place upon some tenfold the responsibility which they would ordinarily hold. This responsibility, then, must be forthcoming.

Beloved ones, this is the hour of the cycles turning. This is the hour when I am calling for the acceleration. I have called for many services and you have wondered, "Saint Germain, how will we raise the funds to accomplish that which you have directed?" Beloved ones, you must not only make the calls but you must realize that upon you individually - each and every one across the face of the earth - is the daily responsibility to set aside all that is not necessary to your life for the establishment of the ascended master consciousness.

Beloved ones, I have been with our messenger this day since the very early hours of the morning. And I have made known to her the darkening conditions in America through the loss of God-contact, especially by the women themselves who expend their energies in defense of paltry rights instead of expending their energy for the expansion of the great God flame within. Love in the heart would resolve all questions that move from the spectrum of the right to the left.

Beware, then, of political division; for that division may become the very instrument needed by the fallen ones to overturn the children of light, to divide and conquer, and to level the nation itself.

The grave karma upon this land for its sin against the little child, the Christ Child, through the issue of abortion and child pornography increases daily. Beloved ones, you can remember when the waters turned to blood. I tell you on the astral plane in America this day the waters have turned to blood, and the pestilence and the disease that comes forth from the pollution of the water body of the Mother is already upon this people. Beloved ones, it is a most serious hour. For America must be restored as the chalice of freedom. America must be restored! And you must realize that as your hearts can make the sacrifice, others will be called by your example to do so. But if you slacken into your own self-concerns, into dabbling in the psychic, into a lulling and a relaxing of your decrees, just in that hour will the fallen ones enter in.

I am most concerned, as I have told you before and as K-17 and Lanello have brought to your attention,⁴ on the absence of security within this nation. It is only by the grace of God and his emissaries, the angelic hosts, that America is protected in any way today. There is a complete absence of protection along her borders, under the sea, in the coastal belts, and in the industries themselves where there is the manufacture of those needed implements for defense, where there is the manufacture of computers, and every form of advanced technology is used for the edge of light to constantly be on the side of that nation which still enshrines freedom even though there are yet the flaws symbolized by the crack in the Liberty Bell.

Beloved ones, God can mend the flaws, especially in this age when you invoke the violet flame. God can mend the flaws! But, beloved ones, until we can contact our legions of light across America who will respond to this teaching, in this hour of the turning of this movement into the great movement of freedom across the earth it still rests upon the few to carry the torch for the many. I come to you then in the midst of the greatest battle you have ever fought. And I do not say this lightly, for I have

⁴ "An Intelligence Report" given through the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet on October 8, 1977, at the Harvest retreat Soul Liberation available on cassette recording B7804, The Summit Lighthouse.

reviewed the record of your lifestreams, and I see upon what battlefields you have fought over the centuries. And many of you have been through many wars and battles and given your lives many times. But, beloved ones, this indeed is the ultimate battle for light and for freedom. It does not seem so to the majority of the people.

When have people ever recognized the coming of cataclysm? Do you think there would have been a loss of life in the days of Atlantis and the coming of Noah, or in Tibet, or in Pompeii, or on Lemuria, or at any hour when there has been cataclysm had the people attuned to the signs of warning? Why is there loss of life? Is it not because in the hour just before the cataclysm people are most self-indulgent and least aware of the great God flame within them, and therefore they do not feel the rumblings in the inner planes long before these rumblings manifest as earthquake beneath their feet. Long before the earth opens up to swallow them, there is that indication at inner levels, precisely because the Lord God is just. And unto the just and the righteous there is the opportunity given for the preservation of life in the temple and of the soul.

Beloved ones, those who understand the hour do not become lax in their service. Those who do not understand the hour are the children who must be saved by those who see the need for salvation. Sound the warning, then, as Paul Revere! Sound the warning as the Mother Flame of old placing the light in the watchtower so that all may see that the light of God that never fails will keep the watch through the dark hours of the battle of overcoming. This is the hour when light will swallow up the darkness only if you choose to become that light.

Children of the sun, reinforcements of freedom everywhere, I call you. I call you to the deepest consideration of the sacrifice of your life - one life for your country, for the souls of earth. And I say to you, as in Tibet, as in Russia, as in Eastern Europe, in Vietnam and Cambodia, as in China, as one by one souls of light have been slaughtered, so it will come also upon this soil unless enough will hear my call and make that sacrifice. Would to God that you could all have the vision to make that statement: "I only regret that I have but one life to lose for my country!"⁵

Beloved ones, I bring to you the deep truth for your earnest consideration - that if you do not give your life to the cause of freedom, peace, soul enlightenment, and to the Coming Revolution in Higher Consciousness, it may very well be that your life will be taken from you in any case under circumstances that could have well been avoided. For I tell you, every take-over within this century could have been avoided, and I personally contacted souls of light in each one of these nations, and there were sufficient souls of light who could have averted the coming of the fallen ones. And why did they not heed my call? I will tell you why! They did not believe me when I spoke to them. They did not accept the impulse of my Presence. They did not heed the handwriting upon the wall. They looked at the enemy and all of the statements of the enemy and they said, "It will not come here. We will go about our private business. We will go about the enjoyment of our private lives. We will amass our personal wealth. We will close our eyes to the oncoming cycles of history." [To be concluded in next week's Pearl of Wisdom.]

Note: The above dictation by Saint Germain was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet in Pasadena, California, on November 20, 1977 (12:57-1:49 p.m. PST).

⁵Nathan Hale, September 22, 1776.

Chapter 7

Saint Germain - February 12, 1978

Vol. 21 No. 7 - Saint Germain - February 12, 1978

SAINT GERMAIN ON FREEDOM

XIV

We Stand for the People

Saint Germain on the Middle East

Part 3

Beloved ones, you have access to some of my efforts which took place in Europe, and so you know that I contacted the heads of state in those days. Believe me, I have not ceased to contact souls of light, and in many cases I have received the dispensation appear to them physically. Therefore, beloved ones, what might have been is not because the few did not recognize what power Almighty God was accessible to them if they would simply unite and with one voice give the shout to the Almighty: "I demand freedom! I call forth the light! I AM love in action. And I will not take no for an answer!" This is the fiat that must rise to the Almighty! These are the calls that we must have night and day!

In the early hours of this morning, I sent my messenger contact all teaching centers, for in those hours we had not the reservoir of energy to continue to stay the mounting tide darkness being fomented in the Arab world in objection to Sadat. It was as though the well had run dry just as you feel when there is not enough money in the account to pay your current bills. Beloved ones, we use every erg of energy that you invoke in your Keepers of the Flame services. And when you fail to appear Saturday night or you withdraw yourselves early, just that moment, just that much candlepower is withdrawn and the multiplication factor is reduced. We, then, have used all of the energies given hour by hour this week to allay those conditions to hold back the tide of darkness that this meeting might take place. And by four this morning we required an increase of light, and therefore we called upon you to increase your calls, and therefore I sent the call for a vigil for America and for freedom and for the resolution of differences in the Middle East to continue throughout this day until the midnight hour.

Beloved ones, I would like to ask you to do this vigil for world freedom every weekend, every weekend-week in, week out over the years. But, beloved ones, I will not ask. I will not ask because many of you are already giving all that you can give. And if I were to ask you, rather than deny me you would lay down your life to answer my call. Rather I say to you, beloved ones, if it is possible for you to keep the vigil I ask you to do so, but more importantly to publish the teachings, to perform those services that will increase your ranks. This is the key to the alchemy in this hour: to multiply this body manifold so that the influx of ranks can be for the expansion of light and can also release some of you who have wearied not in well-doing.

Beloved ones, it is my dream to see the violet-flame action of the Holy Spirit expand in every city in America as I have seen it expand over the past year. I must commend the teaching centers. For, beloved ones, these souls who are keeping the flame in the key cities which we named have indeed stemmed the tide of great darkness not only in their areas but across America, and singlehandedly this student body has made the difference in the turn of events. And one day I will take point-by-point and page-by-page of the effects of your taking your stand for freedom.

May I point out to you, beloved ones, the great value of association with the ascended masters. Beloved ones, there is nothing that can compare to the release of great cosmic beings into the forcefield of our chelas through our embodied messenger. Look, for instance, at the situation of the economy in the United States. You will read in your very papers this day that since the coming of the God of Gold at Soul Liberation, the value of gold has increased. The influx of gold into this country has increased. The value of gold in the minds of the people has increased. And beyond this, that which you will not read is that the golden consciousness of the mind of God has also increased not only in the people of America but in the people of the Middle East. The single dictation of the God of Gold, who is a cosmic being, has changed the entire alchemy of the planetary body. Is this, beloved ones, not worth being a part of this ascended master movement, I ask you? [Audience responds Yes.]

Beloved ones, let all who will hear me in their respective fields of service realize that you who give your decrees are a part of the mandala who have made possible the coming of the God of Gold. Do you realize that it takes a special dispensation from the Lords of Karma and from the Cosmic Council and from Helios and Vesta for the God of Gold to speak? It is because there is such a momentum of energy within the God of Gold that the moment he steps into the atmosphere of the planetary body there is such a shifting of energy that unless the cosmic councils can be shown by the Keeper of the Scrolls record of some lifestreams upon the planetary body who will hold within their hearts the balance for that change, they will not run the risk. For when you place such a forcefield of light within the earth body and there is such a shifting, it can cause cataclysm and darkness.

Do you realize, then, that cataclysm is always caused by an increase of light that is conveyed from the Great Central Sun because of the great darkness of mankind? And therefore, although cataclysm comes from darkness, it is the darkness counteracted by the light and the juxtaposition of the two that creates the inevitable breach at some level of the psyche, of the aura, of the planetary body. Realize, then, that many dispensations including my own whereby I have been able to be upon the stage of America briefly in the television production that is forthcoming on "The Man Who Would Not Die"⁶ as well as the securing of Camelot and other activities - these have come forth because of the individual Keepers of the Flame.

Beloved ones, there are elderly people who have not attended a conference in a decade who are in their homes who keep that vigil daily. Some are in their eighties. And do you know out of respect to the great God flame which they hold that the angels of my band do not pass through their cities without making a stop at their homes to give obeisance to the light and to the flame that they have sustained? These are the ones who are tried in the fires. These are the ones who are not given their ascension because they are too valuable upon earth, and therefore we allow them to stay and to stay. Our hosts of light give great deference to every lifestream who has the courage to take a stand for Saint Germain, for freedom, for the violet flame, to bear the ostracization of the world, and to take that cause to heart unselfishly, and to deprive himself of those activities which 'normal' people engage in. If you could see, beloved ones, the great light and joy upon the faces of the violet-flame angels when they look upon these precious souls and the little children-two and three and four - who keep that vigil daily, you would hasten, hasten to be counted worthy and yet so many of you are.

⁶A half-hour national television show on the "In Search of ..." series produced by Alan Landsburg. The broadcast depicted Saint Germain as the Wonderman of Europe and included an interview with Elizabeth Clare Prophet at the Ashram of the World Mother in Los Angeles and a portion of a dictation given by Saint Germain through the messenger at the Summit University campus auditorium in Pasadena.

Beloved ones, I come with encouragement. I have come to you with a report of what is needed and with some understanding. I will return again so that you can have those up-to-the-minute news reports from the Darjeeling Council - more valuable than those which are given over the media today, valuable in that they present to you the equation of light and darkness and what is happening on the battlefield of light. I encourage you, then, to read the communication from beloved E1 Morya which he makes from the battlefield.⁷ And I encourage you to take the Christmas letter which he has dictated and let it sail far and wide. Let it be sent to those who seek to represent the people. For beloved E1 Morya comes forth to give his lectures on God-government. I pray that you will pray that the messenger might be available and protected to write down, to dictate, those lectures which will be given in Darjeeling at our retreat beginning January 1, 1978. If the student body holds the forcefield in their decrees for this action of God-government and the will of God, then you will have these lectures in print. If you do not, you are one and all invited in any case to attend these lectures in your finer bodies. But I tell you, beloved ones, their greatest value will be that they are codified and organized for the consumption of the people.

Finally, beloved ones, may I say in your name that it is for the love of the people that I stand. Will you stand with me now [audience stands] for the people of America, for the people of Europe, Asia, Africa, North and South America, and of the Middle East? We stand for the people. We stand for their opportunity to know the truth, to be enlightened, to contact God, and to experience the great joy of the exercise of the science of the spoken Word.

Now let my word go forth to all devotees of light, and let all devotees of light go forth into the action of love.

Note: The above dictation by Saint Germain was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet in Pasadena, California, on November 20, 1977 (12:57-1:49 p.m. PST).

⁷Letter on the New Year's class program, God is Mother, dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet.

Chapter 8

Elohim of Purity - February 19, 1978

Vol. 21 No. 8 - Elohim of Purity - February 19, 1978

SPOKEN BY ELOHIM

OUT OF THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD

UNTO THE TWO WITNESSES

I

The Sealing of the West Coast for a Time and a Half a Time

I AM a being of purity's light! I descend into your midst to anchor within you the power of the Christ-purity that is the only power that can save mankind and this world from the fate of utter darkness and utter self-annihilation.

The Seven Spirits of God who sang together as the morning stars¹ are the Elohim who responded to the great command: "Let there be light: and there was light."² Thus out of the Void came form; and God, in the materialization of his consciousness, became man; and the flow of being as above so below became the warp and woof of creation.

Now the whole creation groans and travails in birth,³ for each man and each woman is required to give birth to the Christ consciousness. How can you neglect so great a salvation, O mankind? The Elohim come forth with the power of purity that will set you free. For purity is the light to draw you into the center of the awareness of the original blueprint, the design of God for your very soul and solar evolution right within the heart of the consciousness of God. The majority of mankind are blissfully unaware of the dangers of the age, their somnolence, their sleep, induced by the pollutants which they take in through the air, through the food, through the mass consciousness. That sleep, that slumber, is as the slumber in the Garden of Gethsemane when the disciples could not watch one hour with the Christ.⁴ If all mankind sleep in the hour for the preparation of the crucifixion of the planetary body, who will be the one to bear the burden; for He said: "My burden is light; my yoke is easy."⁵

You also can proclaim the lightness and the rightness of the burden of overcoming if your consciousness is aligned with the Christ. Scientifically this means that when you place your attention in the center of the awareness of the Christ as love, the Christ as wisdom, the Christ as power, when you surrender your allness, your smallness, to the allness and the greatness of God, then you remain

¹Job 38:7.

²Gen. 1:3.

³Rev. 12:2.

⁴Matt. 26:38-45.

⁵Matt. 11:30.

in the seat of awareness that is the seat of authority whereby in the name of the I AM Presence and in the name of the Christ you can command life free.

And when you stand centered in the Christ it means that the frequencies of your consciousness, of your body and being are definitely not functioning at the level of the mass consciousness or the mass subconscious - which is one, precious hearts. Thus instead of polarizing to the lowest common denominator of mankind's awareness in sublevels of being, by remaining Christ-centered you polarize to the highest level where all mankind merge in the union of the flame in one identity - the identity of the Godhead which is individualized and retains that individualization throughout time and space, throughout eternity.

In the presence of the light, in the presence of the Christ when mankind are not attuned to the Christ within themselves, the sleep consciousness, the hypnosis, the mesmerism of the mass mind takes over and they are lulled away from the center of action, the center of being, the center of awareness of that which is taking place. And thus they are ineffective. They do not stand as pillars in the temple of God's being, but they become lost, mingling as the protoplasm of energy unawakened - not quickened.

Lo, I AM come! And the fire of purity is released from the Elohim as the action, the sealing action of this coast, the sealing at subterranean levels beneath the sea, beneath the land. And the light fills those areas where formerly darkness dwelled. And the light seals this coast for a time and a half a time⁶ that the flame of the Divine Mother might appear, that Wisdom might teach her children, that the renaissance of the true culture of the Divine Mother might come forth.

And therefore my edict, which is the edict of Almighty God, can only be an edict of purity and purification. Let the earth be washed! Let the atmosphere be washed! Let the waters be washed by the washing of the Word!⁷ And let mankind be purified! Let the children of Mu be purified! Let all souls who are striving to enter in at the strait gate⁸ come forth and be counted among the elect who have determined to remain awake, to watch with the Christ, to carry the scepter of authority and the light that is the burden of cosmos, the energy released this day for the salvation of mankind.

I say, O hearts of light, the few who desire to dwell in the immaculate conception of the Elohim, let your lives and consciousness be a perpetual novena to Purity's flame. For out of the white-fire core of the Holy Spirit come forth the seven rays of the Christic light. These denote the evolution of mankind's consciousness on the path of Christhood. And thus there are seven paths whereby mankind might evolve to the fullness of the stature of Christ.

I AM an Elohim! I stand for the light! I stand for the victory! I stand for the love of the Christ in the children of Mu! So let the great spiral roll! And let the light that comes forth from the heart of Alpha and Omega be the sealing action that seals the City Foursquare,⁹ the tabernacle of being, as the dwelling place of the Most High God and of the Holy Spirit within you each one.

Let the children of the light arise! [Audience rises.] Children of the light, receive the mantle of authority, the cape-ability of your divine potential, and know that as you walk the earth the Elohim of Purity will flood through you the power of purity that shall set mankind free to rise in the spiral of the divine appearing, to be the Christ, to be the fullness of the sons and daughters of God.

Angels of Purity are on the march and they are determined that mankind shall pursue purity, shall love purity, shall devote themselves to purity in every field of human endeavor - in science and medicine, in art, and in all that comes forth from God to give mankind the opportunity for divine evolution. Mankind are all divine beings. I say, then: You and you and you, receive the divine calling to restore mankind to their divinity, to enshrine within each heart the flame of God, to worship at

⁶Dan. 12:7; Rev. 12:14.

⁷Eph. 5:26.

⁸Matt. 7:13.

⁹Rev. 21:16. [9]

the altar of the heart where Christ is born, where Christ is king, where Christ is priest and priestess in and for each one.

Be electrodes of Purity! Be light-bearers! And let us see what great salvation the remnant of God's people can bring forth on behalf of a planet and its evolution. I AM the power of God in manifestation at the Elohimic level. You are the power of God in manifestation in the octave of the Mother. So let us serve together. Let heaven and earth and all who desire to see freedom be the flame upon the brow of each child, let those unite and arm in arm work for the glory of the new day and the coming of the kingdom into manifestation.

This is our light, this is our plea - our plea before the courts of Alpha and Omega, our plea before the courts of mankind. Oneness is the answer, oneness is the power, oneness is the radiation of the Most High God! It is a flood tide of light that cannot be turned back, that will not be turned back.

So the oncoming of the foam of Purity inundates the earth. Ride the crest unto the victory and know that the hour is come for the fulfillment of the mandate of the Christ within you.

I thank you.

Note: The above dictation by the Elohim of Purity was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet in Santa Barbara, California, on August 5, 1973.

Chapter 9

Elohim of Peace - February 26, 1978

Vol. 21 No. 9 - Elohim of Peace - February 26, 1978

SPOKEN BY ELOHIM

OUT OF THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD

UNTO THE TWO WITNESSES

II

Holding the Balance Against Cataclysm

Thy dwelling is the golden victorious light. Love is thy light. Love is thy victory.

I AM the Elohim of Peace. I come forth with the rod of the law that is the rod of sacred fire. And I take that rod of fire and I draw a circle on the ground around this city and I mark the circle that is the chakra of the soul of mankind. I mark the place of the threefold fountain of love, wisdom, and power.¹ I mark the place where freedom's flame is released for the victory of life in the souls of all mankind. And there is a replica of the New Jerusalem that is placed over the City of the Angels where the angels come and go at the four sides of the temple of being and at the twelve gates² of the city, passing in and out as electrodes of the energies of God, flowing as the Alpha to Omega of spirals of light - reinforcing Father, Mother, oneness of the Christic light.

I AM the cross of sacred fire that marks the place of the victory of love within you. And let each of the chakras be now the place of the crucifixion where the Christ is born through the dying of the lesser self unto the glory of the Greater Self. I come in the flame of victory, the victory of the risen Christ. I come to anchor light, for light must be reinforced.

Page by page, the Book of Life is turned. Line by line, the matrix of victory must be reinforced. Week by week, by the power of the spoken Word, hierarchy releases energies necessary for the sustainment of the balance of the planet and the people.

As the resurrection flame blazes forth from the great causal body of Jesus the Christ, so mankind not able to receive it experience a personal cataclysm of sickness, disease, death, decay, crisis, and all manner of loss. This is the fire that tries every man's work.³ And therefore in the hour when the initiation of the resurrection is due, take care and see to it that you have passed the initiation of the crucifixion. For when these fires come and when they come into the four lower bodies, there is a burning away of selfhood; and if you have identified with that selfhood which is the lesser self, then you must suffer loss - a loss of identity.

¹Threefold Flame Fountain of Illumination centered in the etheric plane above the Rose Garden in Exposition Park, Los Angeles, established on September 21, 1963, by the Great Silent Watcher and the Cosmic Being Victory.

²Rev. 21:12.

³1 Cor. 3:13.

Chosen of the sacred fire, choose to be fire, choose to merge with the flame, the flame of the Mother this day. For in merging with the white-fire core of your own being, you are hid with Christ in God.⁴ And then nothing shall be taken from you, but all shall be added unto you in the hour when the Father calls thee unto the AUM, the sacred Home, the lotus place of light that is the crown of fulfillment of the twelve starry bodies⁵ of God's own Self-awareness.

I AM Peace in the Elohim. I breathe forth ribbons of peace, flowing across the cosmos, anchoring light, steadying the Cosmic Egg, steadying the egg of the aura, sealing you in the action of white-fire core, of purple and of gold. So in the fusion of Alpha and Omega in the twin flames of Peace, hold the balance of the age, O children of the light. Children of the light, walk in the light. Know in the life triumphant is the victory. Look neither to the right nor to the left, but up into the face of God. Behold salvation. Anchor light and be light.

So now the Great Central Sun magnet - as a branding iron, as a great disc of fire - comes down upon the city of Los Angeles. In a radius of fifty miles from the center of the city, marked by the place where the roses bloom, so by the white-fire core of the spiraling of the center, so there is marked the place of the freedom of the soul.

Now I release dispensations of light for the purging of this city of all darkness, of all activities of the night which belie the true image of the Christ in the seat of the soul, for the purification of the egg, the immaculate conception of the cosmic egg of the Divine Mother, for the purging of the seed of Alpha and all bearers of the sacred egg and the sacred seed. So the light goes forth! And let all who have identified with the darkness tremble this day, for they shall be bound and there shall be a weeping and gnashing of teeth.⁶ So let them choose now the action of fire. Let them be consumed thereby. And behold, and lo, standing forth in the center of the fiery furnace, the risen Christ as the true identity of Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego.⁷

I AM the Elohim of Peace! I demand a response from the atoms of selfhood! I demand response! I cause alignment. I AM the Spirit of the Great Central Sun magnet. I AM the fusion of love.

As the magnet descends, it marks the heart chalice of each one who is committed unto the flame by the action of the name of God, I AM THAT I AM. And let the chosen people come forth in the victory of the six-pointed star. Let the true house of all that

Is-real stand forth to claim the identity of Abraham and of the true seed of Alpha's sons.

So, then, let the sealing of the heart in the six-pointed star be for the image of the appearing of the Promised One, the culmination of that seed that is Christ the Lord, the King of Kings, Lord of Lords. So let that face and that image be now upon the hearts of those who will take the garment that they wear and use it to wipe the face of brother and of sister travailing in the carrying of the cross. And let them find thereby, inasmuch as they have done it unto the least of these, my brethren, that they have done it unto Him⁸ and that the image of the Christ is impressed upon the garment and upon the heart.

So this is the dispensation of the Lord Christ this day, and this is the dispensation of the Four and Twenty Elders: that the pattern of the soul of Jesus as that soul was crying out in the Garden of Gethsemane in prayer,⁹ holding the balance for mankind, so the image and the pattern of that soul in the hour of the crucifixion is now sealed as an electronic forcefield in the seat-of-the-soul chakra, in the heart, the fiery heart at the etheric plane of the city of Los Angeles. And it is sealed this day in all who have prepared the heart chakra and the seat-of-the-soul chakra as the dwelling place of

⁴Col. 3:3.

⁵Rev. 12:1.

⁶Matt. 8:12.

⁷Dan. 3:11-30.

⁸Matt. 25:40.

⁹Matt. 26:36-39; Mark 14:32-36.

the Most High God. Take care, then, that there is room enough in the inn of being to receive the Christ, to receive each little one in the hour of overcoming, in the hour of victory.

So let thy soul, O Lord Jesus, now become one with these souls who have pledged that inner vow to walk all the way on the Via Dolorosa, walking all the way in joy - the joy of overcoming, the bliss of the transforming action of the violet flame and the light that overcometh, the light that consumes and carries the burden of the world. You are then sealed by an arc of light in the heart of the Elohim of Peace. And all who will take that arc and make of it the Ark of the Covenant will walk the earth with that sacred-fire thread, evermore one with the Elohim, evermore drawing the energies of the Elohim. So this is holding the balance against cataclysm.

There can be no cataclysm as long as you are one in God, as long as mankind pledge to serve and work beneath his rod. There can be no cataclysm where there is love and the joy of victory. There can be no rumbling in the hills, there can be no crying out and dying - except it be the dying of the lesser self - where Christ is born, where the image of Christ is raised up. I say, then, let that image of the Christ impressed, then, upon the handkerchief of Veronica be the focal point for the victory of life within you. And let the electrodes of the overcomers now take precedence and be the majority of flaming light upon Terra.

I release energies of the Great Central Sun! And there is a rolling of the tides of cosmic light, rolling across the planetary body. And it is the image of the face of the Lord Jesus that is the salvation of mankind. And the Christ Self of each one merges with that image, for there is one Christ and one Lord and one Presence of the Logos in ye all. And therefore ye are one as the body, the mind, the heart, and soul. Be not then separated by schism, by division, but be fused in love. Look to the right and look to the left and now see the Christ in brother, in self, in sister.

Determine by all that is holy, by all that is sacred, by all that is the God-reality within you that you shall now enter the heart of the enemy - those who have raised themselves up as the enemy of righteousness. Be fearless to enter that heart and to proclaim the action of the fire of the law! Merge, then, with the Christ in all who consider themselves separated from the body of God and stand in the center of that flame and declare the name of God: I AM THAT I AM! So as the early Christians were fearless unto the death before the lions in Rome, so I say, fear not to enter and to proclaim your oneness with the Christ of every heart. So then all separation will be swallowed up in the fire of immortality. I AM thy God-desire to be free!

I am now acknowledging the presence of angels of the Great Central Sun magnet standing on the periphery of the forcefield that radiates from the center of the city fifty miles in all directions. So these angels stand around the center, bowing before the light that is in your heart. I say, then, bow before the light that is in their hearts and you will find the fusion with angels of living fire who have stood this day before the altar of the Most High God. In this release of the spoken Word find, then, the oneness of the merging of heaven and earth! Find the flame of victory! Find the origin of the spiral that shall be the victory of your ascension! Find the core of your own soul! Listen to your soul crying out from within you: Oh, be free, be free, be free!

Let the soul rise to the level of the Christ by the action of the image of the Lord! Let the soul rise and commune with the Christ Self in the heart! Let the soul become the Christ! And let the soul that has become the Christed One be the charioteer commanding the four lower bodies¹⁰ to be still this day and know the action of the Lord¹¹ and of the Law and of the One. This, for some, will be a final opportunity to face the light and conquer. And this, for others, will be an initial opportunity to claim the light. So all who are on the ladder of initiation come to the place, as has been said, where the "Y" can become the "V" of victory.

I proclaim the victory of the Christ! I anchor now electrodes beneath the Central Sun magnet,

¹⁰Arjuna in the Bhagavad-gita.

¹¹Pss. 46:10.

holding this city in fire again for a time and a time and half a time¹² so that those who would be the law may prove the law.

Students of the sacred fire, I speak to you who have given your all to the disciplines of the Mother. I say, anchor in the City of the Angels the light of the risen Christ and stand in this city with the courage of Saint Francis, with the courage of the disciples, and cast the net of your consciousness, of your determination, of your good works on the right side¹³ and draw in, for you have not yet contacted those souls who are ready for the influx of this light.

And so we come to anchor a forcefield and we speak to individuals, for the proclaiming of the law is always for the individual. We speak to souls living in this area of the fifty-mile radius of this city, we speak to those who have the knowledge of the law: Be free to proclaim the law, to give forth your energies in invocations and decrees, to come out from among them¹⁴ to proclaim the life triumphant and you will see what miracles can yet be wrought for the victory of the love of light in this age. Now then because some few have chosen to enter in, dispensations are given again for the many until the many become the few and the few once again magnetize the many as the widening spirals of the golden ratio swallow up the planet in the measure of the ascension of love.

O precious hearts, now as the angels form and reform the patterns of the figure eight, weaving spirals in and through this territory that the Lord God has set aside this day for a victory, so they drop from their garments a rose, a tangible rose with a stem, for each one that you may carry now and reach out to receive - as it falls into your hand - a gift of angels. I tell you it is a tangible rose, and you must come into the consciousness of fearlessness where there is neither doubt nor fear of the action of precipitation, where the alchemy of the descent of the rose of God becomes so real to you that you accept it here and now. And behold, the rose is tangible, and you take it to your heart and anchor it there as a talisman of the unfoldment of the love of the law.

Believe only, I say, in the power of the spoken Word and watch how the Lord God himself will move heaven and earth to draw you into alignment so that you draw into the net even more, more than you can even bring into the folds of consciousness. And then watch how the Lord sends emissaries of angels to take care of the catch of souls whom the Divine Mother this day consecrates for the victory.

She stands forth now, arrayed in light - 'Ma-ray' - coming forth with angels, brothers and sisters of the Holy Order of Dominion on high. They come forth for a purpose: to gather souls, discarnates who have collected over the city. And thus, the Divine Mother stretches forth her hands for the gathering of souls into the net of light whose time has come for fulfillment in other planes in the mansions of the Father.¹⁵ So these are drawn into the net of the Mother, and they are drawn into the etheric cities and temples of light. And her net sweeps across this area, clearing the way, then, for souls embodied to be free to pursue the divine calling, to be free to make contact with the light and with octaves of light. So ministering angels of the Elohim stand forth to polarize a city for the triumph of Eastertide.

This is the release and the thrust of Alpha. We shall return at the conclusion of this week for the fulfillment of the preparation of this city as the preparation of the body of the Lord, as the anointing of that body with the oil of spikenard.¹⁶ So we prepare that this city might receive the greatest influx of light - from the Great Central Sun, from the hierarchies of heaven - that can be afforded in this hour, the greatest light that has been anchored here since the time of Lemuria when all sang praise and hosanna to the Mother flame.

Watch and pray, I say. Watch and pray for the cycle of these seven days that ye enter not into

¹²Rev. 12:14.

¹³John 21:5-11.

¹⁴2 Cor. 6:17.

¹⁵John 14:2.

¹⁶John 12:3.

temptation,¹⁷ that ye return to this place - your cups filled with light, your lamps burning bright,¹⁸ your chakras charged with the energies we have given. For the energies we have given are a magnet, miniature suns to magnetize the corresponding action of flow which shall be unto you who keep the harmony of the law for the fulfillment of the spiral in our return.

We are grateful, O God, for thy presence in these holy ones. Our gratitude, our joy for the service of unascended members of the Great White Brotherhood - angels embodied, sons and daughters of God who fearlessly come to salute the light of the Mother. We are grateful, O God. And we bow before the light of these who have taken their vows of service, selflessness in the sacred labor. This is the way of the Prince of Peace. This is the way of the Elohim of Peace. And this is the way of the holding of balance. Be balance and know, then, the glory of the law of overcoming victory. Be the fullness of love.

Now I take you, one and all who will come fearlessly, into the chamber of the heart of an Elohim. Come unto me.¹⁹ Come into my heart. Project your soul. Enter now into my heart where the flame burns bright and tarry in my heart. I am fearless to receive these precious ones, O God. Now feel yourself flow ad tarry here in the chamber where I AM God's awareness of peace and love, ministration and service. Now you are fired in the coolness of that service. Now you may return to your own heart's altar and dedicate there the flame of an Elohim that is yours to claim in the name of the I AM WHO I AM. Be God, O God! Be God, each and every one!

AUM. AUM. AUM. [Chanted.] Peace in Aloha.

Note: The above dictation by the Elohim of Peace was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet in Los Angeles, California, on March 9, 1975 (1:15-1:43 p.m. PDT).

¹⁷Mark 14:38.

¹⁸Matt. 25:1-13.

¹⁹Matt. 11:28.

Chapter 10

Hercules, Elohim of the First Ray - March 5, 1978

Vol. 21 No. 10 - Hercules, Elohim of the First Ray - March 5, 1978

SPOKEN BY ELOHIM
OUT OF THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD
UNTO THE TWO WITNESSES

III

Scaling the Mountain of Hierarchy

Now cometh the first ray of the dawn. Now come the Seven Spirits of God. And the Elohim form a flourish of God's mind, sweeping across cosmos as a parabolic curve, showing forth the flow of energy. And this is a clue to mankind's attraction of solar energy both from the white-fire core of being and from the sun of this system.

Hearken unto the voice of an Elohim. Hearken unto the voice of God within the soul. Mankind would all be free if they would listen unto the voice within. Mankind do not listen to, and therefore they do not hear, the groanings of the soul - the soul that is yearning to be free, that is suffocating beneath the pall of the senses and the involvement of the chakras and the energies thereof in everything but soul liberation.

I come in the chain of the chakras of cosmos. I come in the chain of the Elohim of God. I come as the body consciousness, the mind unfolding through the Elohim that span a manvantara of cosmic consciousness and beyond. We are not confined. God is not confined. You are not confined. The only difference is that we share the full masterful awareness of freedom as the absence of confinement while you are yet in the involuted posture in the womb of time and space. Reverse the spiral into the evolution of God's consciousness. "Lift up your heads, O ye gates."¹ For I AM in you the open door of the flow of a vortex of light, and I stand here at the point where infinity is compartmentalized.

Now here is another clue to the garnering of solar fires: you must not for one moment acknowledge time and space as a confinement, as a limitation, as separation, but only as God's way of compartmentalizing eternity so that segments of his mind might be fulfilled and understood by souls yet having to put on other modes and garments and forcefields of light that will eventuate in their approximation with infinity.

Now then, to keep consciousness at the point of Christ-reality remember compartmentalization. Remember to explore the spheres, endless spheres of God's Self-realization. Remember to be every-

¹Pss. 24:7.

where in the consciousness of God.² And at any moment when time seems a barrier to unfoldment, make the sign of the cross where you are and declare, "Behold I AM in infinity and all things are in me, and of me, and I AM the Lord, the God of very Gods. I AM the fulfillment of the spirals of eternity." And thus by the sign of the cross you enter into God-reality and transcend aspects of time misused by the lesser self and the fallen ones to deprive you of a flame - a flame that is reality that can only be a flame as and in infinity.

I come to press you into the matrix of a Mother's love. I come to sweep you into the mountain of hierarchy that you might be momentarily liberated from your awareness of time and space, only to return with a newfound grace, an action, an awareness that will give you dominion in the planes of Mater, dominion in the body of the Cosmic Virgin, dominion over all those thought molecules that have arrayed themselves against the Father.

All that is in a state of rebellion is given into the hands of the Christed Ones. They are the clay to be remolded, to be infused with life in the hands of Almighty God. All things come home to the center of the AUM. And therefore, to overcome space whenever you have a sense of separation from things or loved ones or from accomplishment, mark the arc of the heart. Span that space by an arc of love and see how, wherever you are, you can contact the heart of any child of God or any aspect of the creation. And by the arc of infinity and by the parabolic curve space is not, time is transcended, and you are everywhere in the consciousness of God.

Now then, with this exercise firmly trained within the soul, I take you by the hand. Let us scale the mountain of hierarchy. You are hierarchy, hence you are the mountain. We begin at the beginning. We scale first the mountain of karma. This is the mountain that is to be overcome. Now either you regard the mountain as an insurmountable height, as a wall of separation in time and space, or you regard the mountain as a challenge to be climbed, to be conquered, to be won. My electrode is at the peak of every mountain, for I know that the will to climb higher is the determination out of which the chela is born. And when you look to those snowy peaks know, know that I AM the fire-star glow of snow, of blueprint, of snowflake that beckons the souls of mankind upward and onward. And so we scale that karma.

We will not be overcome by any man's karma, but we will overcome that karma by love. To love and to keep on loving. Now as Samson gave to Delilah the secret of his strength,³ so I give to you the secret of the strength of those who serve on the first ray of God's will. We traverse the earth in our seven-league boots. We scale the mountain heights by the impetus of love, a love for God's will so great that we would impart that will to all. And that love is a spring in the soles of our feet. It is a spring where the nails pierced His feet in those secret ray chakras, and in the hands and in the side is the release of love that is an energy momentum whereby all who will to win can win.

Without love, there is no victory. Without love, the end can be seen from the beginning. It is marked "failure." There is no need to hide the head, to remove the gaze from the eyes of the master. For I tell you, you must squarely look upon life - on facts and actualities - and know it is possible to win, it is possible to fail. And the alchemical key is love.

Take care, then, that you define love. For there is the perversion of love abroad in the land that is not the true alchemy of the distillation of the Holy Spirit. Therefore if you would pray, I pray that you pray for an understanding of love daily, that you give unto God your heart and say, "O God, fill me with thy love. I surrender all lesser loves unto thy great heart. O God, wash me clean by thy love. O God, let that love as the desire to set life free be the impetus of power, will, victory, and the life abundant. O God, I AM free in thy love."

I AM Hercules and I contain Amazonia as the spheres of our identity merge for the wholeness of the Father-Mother God. And as we converge, so the twin flame of each one of you in the I AM

²Lanella, *Cosmic Consciousness* (Colorado Springs: Summit University Press, 1974, 1976).

³Judg. 16:4-21.

Presence converges now for a moment with the flame in your heart that there might be ignited the spark of the divine union, that you might know the fulfillment of wholeness, that you might know then love as God willed love to be between twin flames, twin souls, and the whole of life. And as you experience that love that is your just portion, that is your wholeness, now you discover the desiring of God to love all of life free, to inundate life with being. And now your desiring to sire creation is the desiring to love as you are loved.

What is a heap of karma? What is that mountain of karma? An anthill, I say! Take on the perspective of an Elohim. Look down upon that anthill you have created. Sweep it into the flame. Sweep it into the white-fire core of being. Take dominion over the mountain of karma.⁴ In the consciousness of an Elohim this is not the insurmountable, this is the glorious opportunity grain by grain to transmute, transcend, to define cycles of eternity, to release gratitude, to fill in, then, those nicks in the Pyramid of Life.

I say, rush to the mountain of karma. Be swift, O my soul! Be swift, souls of God! Run to greet the morning. Run to greet the mountain. And rejoice with the strength of the Elohim, the wisdom, the love to put that mountain into the fire day by day. And thank the Lord God even for karma which keeps you in the planes of Mater on Terra, and thus you can be instruments of love to all life.

Let none regret the cycles of the cosmic clock. Let all rush, then, to meet the mountain - the circular base rising to the center as the single peak, ancient volcano, Shasta, glistening in the morning light. So let the mountain you scale now be the mountain that rises from your own consciousness of the cosmic clock, a mountain not of karma but of light, of God-momentum that you build cycle by cycle, raising up the energies of being and knowing I AM the holy mountain of God. I AM the light of the Holy of Holies. I AM the magic mountain of being. I raise that mountain as a focus of the Great White Brotherhood.

Now, be that mountain. Be Shasta. Stand in the center of the cylinder and let the fire from the heart of the earth, as Mother lodestone, rise up pouring what? - not lava and smoke, but the crystal flowing water of life⁵ to all mankind, to all who come to greet the morning light, to feel the pulsations of a mountain built upon the attainment of priests and priestesses of ancient Mu who raised that mountain as a tribute to the Mother flame.

O magic mountain of the Mother, three dots of Morya's 'M'. O magic mountain of the Mother, be then the forcefield of our love that magnetizes mankind to that conference of spiritual freedom, Shasta 1975, marking the place where the Holy Spirit and Mother light born again draw the victors bold into the Aquarian spiral.

Come, take my hand. Let us scale the mountains of Venus where every mountain is a secret pyramid, a chamber of a king, a queen, twin flames born to rule in the Mater creation. Now discover the secrets of the earth - of the rocks and the strata of the rock. Now discover how God has formed all things as talismans for sons and daughters of fire to outpicture a higher world, a higher life, a flame of Spirit. Pass your hands over the grid of the planet and know that this entire forcefield is given to you to release through and through the energies of God, a flaming yod of Mother flame, of Christ. See how simple, once you have the consciousness of dominion, that complexity of the law becomes. See how God has given all things into your hands to command life free. And it is the consciousness of dominion whereby Mater is transformed into a glowing filament of the mind of God.

If you will retain the perspective of God-victory, of the Path, of the chain of hierarchy, knowing that God has placed all things beneath your feet, then you as a handful of devotees on Terra will be the electrodes and the sacred-fire crystals that in any hour of day or night will be filled with the hum of the Elohim. And that hum is the flow of life. I come from the exalted consciousness of the Maker of All - the Exalted One who desires to exalt in you the flaming sun, yod, law, truth. This is

⁴Gen. 1:26, 28.

⁵Rev. 21-22.

the formula of spirals below ascending and converging with descending spirals above.

Scale the mountain of karma! Transmute the mountain of karma into the Pyramid of Life, into the spiral of your ascension, then make that pyramid a mountain glistening white that all mankind might climb to make their own in the crystal summits of God-mastery - I AM. Come and find me! Come and climb me! Come and scale the heights of hierarchy! Come! I place my fire now in your heart as I touch you with a crystal of my own. I demand response, effort, and a will to win. I AM a taskmaster of taskmasters. I trained El Morya and I trained Djwal Kul. Kuthumi also came under my rule.

I AM Hercules! If you would take on the Elohim as your guru, come prepared to scale the heights. Come with oxygen to spare. For the rarefied heights of attainment, there is a thinning of the veil and a thinning of the air. Come with love! Come with love that is sufficient unto all overcoming. Come prepared to mount as with the wings of eagles.⁶ Come and see how the Elohim chart a path of initiation to the stars. Come, if you are bold. Come if you will leave behind the valleys of decision and derision. Come if you dare, for I thrust a challenge into the teeth of all who have called to be overcomers and to save a planet and a people.

I say, you will have to become accustomed to the salvation of a planet. You will have to accustom yourselves to the rigors of service. Let there be a shattering now, as glass is shattered, of selfishness. And therefore no more look into the mirror to fall in love with the lesser self, but look through the air, look through the clarity of the mind of God, look through the plane, and look into the blue. Look for the face of the Elohim. Claim your guru and watch how a guru of gurus will claim chelas of the Logos for a fiery purpose.

I AM here, O hearts of fire. I AM here, as tangible as an Elohim can be without becoming totally in the physical as actuality. I AM here - make no mistake. Neither time nor space nor hopelessness nor darkness will separate my being this day from the chela who claims the Elohim as guru. Yes, you may experience dizziness, nausea, uncomfotability in your forms. Fear not. The flow of electrons must find a new course if you would live, and dance, and love in the body of the Elohim. Let your being conform to the Great Central Sun magnet.

We are determined to save this planet. We are determined that no energy coils will challenge the life that is God's love. We are determined to give our all. And we are determined that as you claim our life that you also will challenge these challengers of the night, that you will win, and that the towers of Babylon will fall, will fall.⁷ And as they come tumbling down, I say in the name of the Christ, claim that energy for the spiral of the victory of the magic mountain of life.

I have come. I have won. I AM in you. Watch how Terra is reborn in the sphere of the consciousness of Hercules and Amazonia. Watch, then, for the rumbling in the hills. Watch for the adjustment of the elements of elemental life. Watch and pray⁸ and be the focal point of balance. I AM the balance of the law for a point of energy you call Earth and I AM the balance of the law of commensuration whereby you stand one foot upon earth, one foot in heaven. Chelas, arise to meet the descending cycle of your causal body. [Audience rises.] This is the secret place of your God.⁹ Behold him face to face.

⁶Isa. 40:31.

⁷Rev. 18.

⁸Mark 13:33; 14:38.

⁹Pss. 91:1.

THE SEVEN MIGHTY ELOHIM are twin flames who ensoul the power principle of the Father-Mother God. Hercules and Amazonia are the Elohim of the First Ray of the Will of God, Apollo and Lumina are the Elohim of the Second Ray of the Wisdom of God, Heros and Amora are the Elohim of the Third Ray of the Love of God, Purity and Astrea are the Elohim of the Fourth Ray of the Purity of God, Cyclopea and Virginia are the Elohim of the fifth Ray of the Science of God, Peace and Aloha are the Elohim of the Sixth Ray of the Peace of God, and Arcturus and Victoria are the Elohim of the Seventh Ray of the Freedom of God.

I AM Elohim. [Chanted.] Ho! Perusha.

Note: The above dictation by Hercules was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet in Los Angeles, California, on March 16, 1975 (1:15-1:43 p.m. PDT). This dictation is also available on Cassette Recording B7636, The Summit Lighthouse.

Chapter 11

Apollo and Lumina, Elohim of the Second Ray - March 12, 1978

Vol. 21 No. 11 - Apollo and Lumina, Elohim of the Second Ray - March 12, 1978

SPOKEN BY ELOHIM

OUT OF THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD

UNTO THE TWO WITNESSES

IV

To Purge a Planet of Ignorance

There is a fountain of living flame of yellow-white fire that bubbles and rises and falls in the center of our retreat, focal point for the precipitation of fire as the water of the Mother. O sacred fire in the heart of man that is the heart of God, rise now as the fountain of illumination, increase the awareness of God's mind. Let the topaz of that mind now be as a magnet to increase in the hearts of all the wisdom of the Solar Logoi. ELOHIM. ELOHIM. [Chanted.]

The seven mighty Elohim are forming a stellar formation across the cosmos this night, focalizing the five-pointed star of man's identification as the Christed one. This is the star of the appearing of the Christ consciousness. We raise our hands and there is the quivering of the bow. The arrow of a cosmo-conception is released and energies flash forth between the Elohim as a certain light is released from the heart of Alpha and Omega. Now visualize that starry configuration of the five-pointed star - five points of light within you - and you will feel as the energy flows from the points of the star each Elohim and divine complement sending forth the fire to every other point of the star. Now for this macrocosmic miracle we desire to have a counterpoint in form. You are that counterpoint as you are in the starry body of man. So now, let the Elohim and their energies flow through your forcefield. ELOHIM. ELOHIM. OM ELOHIM OM ELOHIM OM ELOHIM OM. [Chanted.]

And now the release of the fires of the secret rays for the alignment and the balance of the consciousness of every living soul throughout the cosmic egg. ELOHIM. ELOHIM. ELOHIM. ELOHIM. ELOHIM, ELOHIM, ELOHIM. OM ELOHIM OM ELOHIM OM ELOHIM OM. [Chanted.]

Fire flashes forth across the sky and there appeared a great wonder in heaven, the "woman clothed with the sun, and the moon under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars."¹ Twelve cosmic beings of cosmic consciousness are the crown of the Divine Mother worn by the Elohim as they carry that crown throughout the reaches of time and space and beyond. Now see, then, portrayed across the skies the image of the Cosmic Virgin. See her face compassionate, mild, understanding,

¹Rev. 12:1.

with a sigh and a longing for the Father and the child and the Holy Spirit, attending the birth of the whole of creation. So is the Cosmic Virgin adorned by the Elohim, the builders of form.

We come with our offering, the science of the Mother. We come with the wisdom of her flame. ELOHIM. ELOHIM. ELOHIM. [Chanted.] Now hear the word of wisdom's rod and see conferred that Logos. See the fire of the rod purge a system and systems of worlds of their ignorance of the Law. Blaze forth! Blaze forth! Blaze forth! Shatter, shatter, shatter, shatter, shatter. Blaze through! Blaze through! and let the fiat of the Solar Logos be for the quickening.

Let the quickening appear. Let the flames be quickened. Let the golden petals of sacred fire increase and pulsate now within your starry body. See how they dance. See how they dance and prance - proud little flames, joyous flames, elementals in the flames. Mighty salamanders, sylphs, gnomes, and undines imitate the dancing and the prancing of the flame. And so they march and so they perform their calisthenics, their gymnastics, their ballet all in imitation of the flame.

Blaze forth the light of solar fires! O Helios and Vesta, Helios and Vesta, Helios and Vesta, the Elohim call for the release of solar fires. Burn through! and let the planet Terra now be bathed in the fires of illumination as the corona of the sun, as a ring of fire, encloses the earth plane. Let the ring of fire, let the strings of fire be tightened now, let them be taut, and let the earth move into the cycles of illumination, and let the fire be pressed through the physical earth, the elements, the atoms.

O fire press through! O beings of fire, mighty Zarathustra, O Melchizedek, O priests of the sacred fire, Oromasis and Diana, press through! press through! in answer to the call of God implemented now at the hand of the Elohim. Impress now upon the elements of the earth the name of God I AM THAT I AM I AM THAT I AM. I AM THAT I AM I AM THAT I AM I AM THAT I AM. [Chanted.] So let letters of living fire dance. Let the flame be free. I am free, O God! Free, O God, am I! O God - thyself, myself - be free, O fire! Blaze forth! Burn through! Purge the mental belt of the momentums of ignorance. Burn through! and purge the mental belt of the encrustations of stubbornness against the wisdom of the Law. Blaze forth! Bind now those entities of ignorance - the fallen ones perpetrating that ignorance. So let it be done! So let it be done in the name of the Cosmic Christ!

Burn through! and let the fire of illumination pierce the mind of every soul. Let the piercing ray pass through the mind and let it be as the thread on the needle of the Divine Mother. And so let the Mother with that thread, that golden thread, attach the souls to the Spirit of the living God. So let the thread be the golden thread that each soul may follow through the labyrinth of karma and of karmic circumstance back to the heart of God and the dance of the hours. So follow the thread sewn with the hand of the Cosmic Virgin.

So it is a thread of contact that we bear. So it is the thread of contact with hierarchy - a delicate thread, a thread sewn in the harmony of the law, a thread of gold, a thread that will carry you Home, a thread that will tremble when God speaks, a thread that will move by your impulse pulling on the thread saying: "O God, hear me! I am here below in the footstool kingdom." So you can tug upon the heart strings of the Cosmic Virgin, the cosmic Father-Mother principle of life. So, then, you will feel the answer and you will feel the rhythm of a cosmos yet aborning in the womb of the Cosmic Virgin.

Now let it be filled. Now let the cosmic egg scintillate with yellow fire. O I AM. O I AM. O I AM. O I AM. [Chanted.] The echo of the voice of hierarchy as light bounces on the sides of the cosmic egg - back and forth - the momentum of light bouncing off of space, off of time, off of infinity - back and forth - the motion and the movement of the polarity of God, so is the universe alive, alive with cosmic beings in cosmic consciousness.

You are cosmic consciousness! You are beings unfettered by time and space! "Come now, and

let us reason together,”² saith the Lord. Come now into the Logos, the inner reason of your inner being. Sit up tall, move into the forcefield of your I AM Presence, know your reality, and see how that forcefield, that body temple, is a point of contact in time and space. Look down upon yourself, look down and see yourself as the altar of God in Mater. Use that altar, project light from the heart of your Identity, the I AM THAT I AM. Project now that light as you stand in the center of the flaming Monad of your God consciousness. I AM. I AM. I AM. I AM. I AM. I AM. [Chanted.] So now see the perspective of the Infinite One upon the finite aspect. See how the golden thread of the Mother extends far down into time and space, holding that aspect of self for the time of fulfillment, of reunion.

Now then, let the cosmic legions - let the legions of Victory, of wisdom, and of the Mother - intensify, by the electrode of being, the action of the sacred fire in Terra. From the white-fire core to the surface, let the atoms ring with the sound and the soundless sound of illumination. [Chant.]

For us you are a point of contact in a plane, in a dimension where by cosmic law we may not go, we may not intercede or interfere unless we are called upon. By your free will you have placed yourselves in our aura this night. For a moment you have become cells in the body consciousness of Apollo and Lumina. For a moment your souls have been quickened to the frequency of our dwelling place in the Most High God that is your own individuality, your own I AM Presence. Will you not make that moment the duration of this embodiment? Will you not ask and receive the calling to be a cell of the Elohim until the hour of your ascension? For only by having these body cells here below can we enter and entertain wisdom's glow, sacred fires on the hearth of life, banking those fires for the hour of victory.

If you ask and receive that calling then it is set, it is sealed, you have opened the inn of being to receive the cosmic Christ consciousness of the Elohim. And then you will see how we will anchor the arc of golden-yellow fire and golden liquid light from our retreat into your form and consciousness in those moments of crisis when there is a critical balance that is required, when the hierarchy searches the world over to find a soul here, to find a soul there who can be used as a chalice for this or that frequency of hierarchy that is the requirement of the moment. You have but to give the word in your heart now, to speak the word and the invitation and to say: “In the name of my Christed reality, I am a chalice for the Elohim forevermore.”

So let it be. So let it propel your victory. So let it be for the fulfillment of cosmic cycles of the Virgin consciousness here in Mater, here on Terra. I AM keeping the flame of the cosmic consciousness of wisdom until you become that cosmic consciousness of Elohimic wisdom incarnate.

Lo, the joy of the Lord! Lo, the joy of his appearing when the word of wisdom is made flesh within you. Hasten the day! Hasten the day! So let it be by your fiat, for you are God in action.

Hail, O God incarnate!

Note: The above dictation by Apollo and Lumina was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet in Anaheim, California, on December 29, 1974 (10:58-11:18 p.m. PST). This dictation is also available on Cassette Recording B7506, The Summit Lighthouse.

²Isa. 1:18.

THE SEVEN MIGHTY ELOHIM. In the Old Testament, there are 2570 references to God as the Divine Us - as “Elohim.” The word is Hebrew, derived from the root “El” which is the oldest name for God in the Semetic languages. “El” is a masculine root made plural with a feminine ending, thus making “Elohim” masculine and feminine plural in meaning. The seven mighty Elohim and their divine complements, their feminine counterparts, are the builders of form. The intonation of the sacred sound “Elohim” releases the tremendous power of their God Self-awareness as representatives of the creative or Father aspect of the Trinity.

Chapter 12

Heros and Amora, Elohim of the Third Ray - March 19, 1978

Vol. 21 No. 12 - Heros and Amora, Elohim of the Third Ray - March 19, 1978

SPOKEN BY ELOHIM

OUT OF THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD

UNTO THE TWO WITNESSES

V

Behold, Our God Is a Consuming Fire of Love!

Angels of the sacred fire from the pink sphere of love, come forth in the name of the Elohim. Angels of white-fire purity from the heart of the God Star, come forth in the name of Surya. Angels of emerald fires and crystal hues bearing the scepter of science, come forth in the name of Sanat Kumara. [Chant.] Great Central Sun messengers, mighty spheres of light, descend to the core of each one's being in the name of Alpha and Omega.

I AM Heros and Amora. I AM heart-fire love of mighty Elohim. I AM the consciousness of love permeating all of cosmos. I AM one. We are all, pervading all, aware of God as Self in all. I AM the flow of Cosmic Mother.

Angels from the heart of Virgo and Pelleur, arise. Come forth. Angels of Jesus the Christ, legions from the heart of the Father-Mother God, come forth now in answer to the call of the souls of all mankind. Let this solar system now be permeated with the Holy Spirit. Blaze forth the light of the sacred fire! Blaze forth the light of our twin flames as one light, one fire that is the consuming of all dross and fear and death and doubt and injustice. I call, by the authority of the seven mighty Elohim, for the universal consciousness of the Christ to consume that which opaques the light of the Presence of each one of the heart of the Mother. I call for the fires of the love to intensify here and to be made a permanent forcefield in this aura of the love of God for all of his children.

Sons and daughters of the flame, be one in our love and let this flow of fire melt with a fervent heat the elements in all of the planes of Mater. So let that melting be a consuming of all pollution of the etheric plane, the mental plane, the emotional quadrant, and the physical earth. So let this love be for the transforming, healing action of Terra as Terra herself is ordained as a minister of the sacred fire among the planets and planetary homes. So let the earth be freedom's star to show all evolutions what freedom is.

Therefore, Chamuel and Charity, send forth the love ray for the confounding of the tongues of Babel. 1EN Blaze forth! Blaze forth! Blaze forth the arc of love that will confuse their carnal mindedness, that will confuse the fallen ones and the Liar and the lie and lay the snare that will

ultimately be the downfall of the Luciferians. Roll back all darkness by the power of love! Roll it back by the fire of Jove! Roll it back! Burn through and let all come to the presence of love and know that God is real for God is love.

Behold our God is the consuming fire 2EN of love that burns through and restores life and will and wholeness and wisdom. Behold I AM the leaves of the tree of love that are for the healing of the nations. 3EN

I send forth this love into Syria, into Damascus for the burning up of the ancient hatreds of the laggards. I send forth love into Israel for the burning up of that darkness. Angels of love, penetrate now. Burn through that holy city! Restore that city to the consciousness of the Christ. Burn through! Burn through! Burn through! My word of love and fire shall not return unto me void, 4EN for I AM the fullness of the adoration flame that is the relentless tide of love from God's heart.

I send love into America. I send love behind the iron curtain. I draw all souls into the fire infolding itself in the heart of Love. I AM the consciousness of love that compels the atoms of the earth free. I AM the compelling magnetism that heals the cancers of the world. I flood forth love. Behold, I AM love. I AM the lightning of pink fire that descends to shatter the darkness, shatter the darkness, shatter the darkness!

O Love, burn now and intensify the white fires of love. Intensify the ruby ray acting to shatter that darkness. I say to all mankind, stop where you are! Stop! Listen! Behold! Change your minds! Change the tracks of your energy flow! Bind the discarnates and all human woe! Bind the error! Bind the foe! Burn through! Bind all death and the fallen ones and the suicide entity! Burn through! Bind all selfishness! I say to you, mankind: Hear the voice of Love! Go forth and serve God in your fellowman.

This day I say: Render service, pray for those who are your enemies, those who despitefully use you, 5EN and let the presence of love consume the fires of hatred that burn a blackness as black coals. So I say, let the fire of love spring forth and be the all-consuming Presence until all else subsides as the sea rolls back making way for the sunset and the shimmering light upon the waters that speaks of the Homeward path which you will follow to the heart of the Sun. [Eleven-second pause. Amora speaks:]

In the energy of love there is a comfort, a tenderness, a whispering of a hope. In the flame of love there is the stillness of inner space, of outer space. Love is the quiet flow of creative fires. Love is the stillness in summer and the green leaves upon the trees and the grasses blowing in the breeze, the murmur of a lark, the chirping of the birds, the heartbeat of a hummingbird, the flitting of the butterflies, the song of the crickets as all of life moves to emulate the invisible waves of love that flow from the very center of a cosmic glow.

I AM the presence of love fire in a baby's smile, in the light of the eye of a child. I AM Amora, awareness of Mother as all. All of life lives and moves in my consciousness of the Elohimic awareness of God as Mother. I move in all of life. I AM there. When you love, I AM the joy of love, and I rejoice as you love one another. I AM there, too, when you compromise love into the sordid aspects of degradation and death. I AM there when the energies of cosmos are strained into sharpness, irritation, the harshness of the human will, and I feel the pain of electrons who are forced into patterns not in keeping with the will of God and their vow to ensoul that will.

I AM here and I AM there. I AM in the heart of the soldier on the battlefield when the bullet strikes and the soul must depart that form. I AM the love that soothes the elemental, that wraps the soul and takes the soul to a higher place of rest. I AM there on the bed of pain where suffering and torment of returning cycles of misused love come full circle in consciousness, in body temple. I AM there as the law outworking a destiny of solar fires even in that pain that becomes the bliss of awareness of the allness of love.

I AM the discipline of love when the baby child first touches the hot stove. I AM the discipline of

the fire of love that says, "Touch me not, for I am too hot. Grow a little, learn a little. Come into the center of the Christ and then, then you may touch the fires of love and not be burned for then you are love and love, feeling love, is the oneness of God in manifestation. And then the fires of love become a coolness, remolding the mind with tenderness and compassion."

O precious hearts, gentle ones, impart understanding, forgive one another and know that when you forgive you move with me in consciousness across the Cosmic Egg. Know that I am happy when you forgive. Know that justice belongs to love. Know that God takes care and rights all wrong and teaches those who err, who do not understand love as a song, love as a flow.

O heart fires here who glow in the essence of love, fear not to give love continually for love is the law that exacts a just recompense. And therefore you see, without rancor, bitterness, resentment you can exact the law and the discipline simply by loving. Keep on loving for your love will hold the earth together. Your love will reinforce the action of our release this day. We must keep these flood tides of love moving. In order to do so, we must have coordinates at this level.

We ask you, in the name of God, please be our coordinates. Please hold our love. Do not disappoint us as we have been disappointed for so many thousands of years. Do not deprive us of the joy of our release. Keep love unto yourself not only for today but for every day to come throughout the years. For you see, we do not come often to humanity. Because we have been given dispensations of love to impart, we have come forth giving love. Our love has been trampled upon. It has been rejected. It has been turned to hatred and to scorn. And so you see how even the Cosmic Virgin does weep to see the desecration of the energies of the Father-Mother God.

We come in the hope that this energy will be retained in the chalice of your hearts, given freely to the little ones waiting to be born. Oh, let tenderness govern your words and, I pray you, let me not feel the sharpness of that tongue of anger. Let me not feel it anymore, for I am sensitized to the flow of every erg of energy of love - as above, so below. Do you understand, then, how cosmic beings can be crucified even in the plane of Mater as mankind misuse the divine energies? So it is God himself and all of his components who are crucified in flesh, in form, as mankind abuse the Great Law.

Precious hearts, the love that has been released in this service this day is for an entire generation. It is that power that will be focused in your souls, in your causal bodies as you now, by your presence here, are ordained emissaries of Heros and Amora until the hour of your ascension. Wherever you go remember, wherever you contact life, life has need of a gesture of kindness that over that gesture our love might flow.

In the name of the living Christ, as an Elohim of love I beg you, do not disappoint us. Above all, do not disappoint the Father-Mother God. For remember, if you cannot carry this love, if you cannot defend this love against all enemies, then I say I cannot promise when love will come again in such a torrent and such a release. And, precious hearts, if the planet be bereft of love then the ultimate disintegration spiral will begin. For where love is withdrawn, life is withdrawn and flow from God to man and man to God must cease. This has already occurred in the bodies of many who suffer the disease of a lack of love, who suffer the awful blight of being consumed by the cancers of hatred. Precious hearts, all of that can be reversed if you will but hold this flame that I give.

I pray, then, that as you walk with the Mother the stations of the cross that you will realize that the Mother walks with God as God himself in every part of life walks the Via Dolorosa. And until this earth becomes a permanent atom in the body of God, it will ever be so that for every hurt, for every child that falls and hurts his knee, God feels that pain, that energy. And so you see the mystery of life, the mystery of creation, is more than you know, more than you realize. And the sacrifice of the ascended hosts of life is truly the giving of their all that you might live to return to our heart - to the heart of Love. I AM in the flame. [Conclusion of Amora.]

We are Heros and Amora and we go forth to cosmic heights, to the center of a sun that now is the point of strength, the coordinate in heaven whereby you here below shall have the victory of the

cosmic Mother flow.

Behold love! I ascend in love. I descend in love. I come. I go. I AM the All in all.

THE SEVEN MIGHTY ELOHIM. "Beginning in the heart of the Great Central Sun, hierarchy manifests as the stepping-down of the energies of Alpha and Omega, of the sacred AUM, of the I AM THAT I AM that is the fiery focal point for the whole of creation, the whole of the cosmos. The Elohim and cosmic beings carry the greatest concentration, the highest vibration of light that we can comprehend in our state of evolution. . . . Proceeding out from the Great Central Sun, beings who have earned the right through concentration of energy, of consciousness, of awareness of God, step down this release of sacred fire for lesser evolutions who have not passed the initiations required for them to contain such a concentrated manifestation of light. The term "cosmic being" is a title, not only a description. . . . A cosmic being is one who is aware of self as cosmos, who can ensoul a cosmos and be aware of energy fields and the control of energy fields that are vast, beyond our ability to even comprehend. . . . Surrounding Alpha and Omega, then, are cosmic beings and the twelve solar hierarchies. These hierarchies of light act as step-down transformers. We refer to the twelve hierarchies surrounding the central altar by the names of the signs of the zodiac. . . . We speak, then, of a hierarchy of Capricorn, a hierarchy of Cancer, a hierarchy of Aries and of Libra. These hierarchies are mandalas of cosmic beings. For instance, the hierarchy of Capricorn could contain as its nucleus 144,000 cosmic beings acting as step-down transformers for the flame that is released from the heart of Alpha and Omega in the Great Central Sun which we call God-power. It is the energy that initiates cycles. Each of these twelve solar hierarchies has an appointment by God to release a certain aspect of the creative light. We find that the stepping-down of energies is individed over and over again. As the twelve hierarchies take the twelve parts, other hierarchies break these down. As frequency is stepped down, so other virtues are borne by separate lifestreams, by separate ascended masters, angels, archangels, and so forth. In the hierarchy of heaven, all have their place; all have their function. . . . The Elohim, the most powerful aspect of the consciousness of God, include in their hierarchy elemental builders of form. Elementals are the sylphs that control the air, the gnomes that control the earth, the undines that control the water, and the salamanders that control the fire element. These four aspects also govern man's four lower bodies. Serving directly under the Elohim are the beings of nature - the four beings of the elements, who are the twin flames who have dominion over all of the evolutions of the gnomes, salamanders, sylphs, and undines. . . . The seven mighty Elohim and their divine complements, their feminine counterparts, are the builders of creation. It was they who responded to the fiat of the Lord God 'Let there be light: and there was light' and the fiat of creation to create the worlds. . . . The Elohim are the Spirits of God, the morning stars which sang together in the beginning." Elizabeth Clare Prophet, *The Great White Brotherhood in the Culture, History, and Religion of America* (Los Angeles: The Summit Lighthouse, 1978), pp. 83-87. \$5.95 ppd.

Chapter 13

Purity and Astrea, Elohim of the Fourth Ray - March 26, 1978

Vol. 21 No. 13 - Purity and Astrea, Elohim of the Fourth Ray - March 26, 1978

SPOKEN BY ELOHIM

OUT OF THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD

UNTO THE TWO WITNESSES

VI

The Exorcism of a Planet and Her People

Hail, devotees of purity! I AM Purity in action here, and I come with the crowning glory of the ritual of Portals of Purity. So let the portals of the mind be opened as I release now a sphere of purity - white fire from your own I AM Presence and from the heart of the Central Sun - unto a planet, unto a people. And the descent of this sphere of purity, individually and universally, is for the preparing of the way for the coming of the Christ consciousness. And by this action of the sacred fire supported by some among mankind's evolutions - those numbered here in this class - by that support, by that vote of confidence that there remain yet those who perceive a reality beyond, hierarchy comes forth, Alpha and Omega deliver those energies which, if accepted by mankind, can make up for the gap, the two-thousand-year gap, in the cycling forth of the Christ consciousness.

This is our effort, this is our dispensation prior to the turning of the year: the descent of spheres of light pressing into the earth as magnets of the Central Sun. And in all who will respond, in all who will consign to the flame the portion of self that is unreal, there will be the step-up of the Christ consciousness, the purging of being of all forces of the demons and the fallen ones and the entities and the discarnates. And there will be very real, tangible opportunity for a planet and a people to put on the Christ consciousness in these remaining days.

And so I say: In the name of the living God, let the spheres of purity descend! Come forth, O angels of Purity! Come forth, angels of deliverance! Come forth, angels of Jesus the Christ! Come forth and release the light of purity for the birth of the Manchild¹ in the heart of each flaming son and daughter of God on Terra. This is our release. This is our commitment and our consecration of a world. And I say, mark you well, the light will prevail. The light will be the fulfillment of the glory of God from generation to generation.²

Not only yourselves, but your offspring will carry that which you accept as the sphere of light within your being. And by this dispensation, you and many among mankind who may have thought,

¹Rev. 12:5.

²Dan. 4:3.

as they ponder the coming of the golden age, that such a concept was an impossibility - by this you will know and you will see that in the twinkling of the eye of God,³ in the descent of light, there is possible such a transformation and a transfiguration of the body consciousness of God on earth that there can indeed be a fulfillment of those lost cycles of identity in mankind whose free will permits our intercession on their behalf.

So be it. So it is. I AM the Elohim Purity, and I now give way to the presence of the feminine principle of Purity, the beloved Astrea. [Pause.]

I AM Astrea in the finity of the Infinite One. I AM Astrea in the souls of mankind. I AM Astrea - as above, so below. I AM the principle of the Holy Spirit that strips mankind of all false identity, all false entity. I say unto you, I AM the joy of the cleansing action of the law of the Lord and I delight in that law day and night⁴ in the cycling of the energies of God. I come, yes I come in the spirit of the Mother. I come in the spirit of her flaming presence.

Do you not know, O children of the Sun, that the circle of blue flame is the most tender action of the love of God - not to be feared, but to be welcomed? It is the hand of the Master Surgeon removing - without pain, without discomfort - all those elements that detract from the Christ Self in you.

I come, then, and I lock around each one of you who now, by your free will, request that action. I lock the circle of blue flame around the center of your being at the point of the beginning of the electronic belt, and I begin the whirlwind action of the sacred fire of the circle and sword of blue flame. And if you will accept, I have the authority of your own I AM Presence to lock around that layer of karma, that layer of record in akasha in the electronic belt that consists of a certain percent of that misqualified energy which the law has allowed, individually, that might be taken from you. Therefore, I come. My legions come. And now the action begins, the whirling action of the circle of blue flame around each one.

Blaze forth the light of God! Blaze forth the light of the Real Self in each one! Blaze the iridescence of the pearl of the soul! Blaze forth from on high! Let light flow into being, flow into consciousness! Blaze forth the light! It is done, it is taken, and you are lighter in weight - in the weight of karma - than when you entered this place if you gave the authority to me and to my angels to perform this ritual.

Now then, the second step. I take the sword of blue flame and I draw nigh to each individual who so accepts that sword. And I come to cut free each one of you from every tie to the astral plane, from every tie of binding habit, of fear and blame. So I come. Bolts of blue lightning from the heart of the Sun! Blaze forth! Blaze forth! Blaze forth! Blaze forth! Blaze now! Blaze the light! Blaze the light! Blaze the light! Blaze the light!

And now, an aspect of the purging of consciousness I will perform in the silence as its action is to be withheld at this time from the understanding in general of mankind. [Ten-second silence. Chant.]

Ho! Roll back the darkness! Roll back the forces of darkness! Roll them back! Ho! Ho! Ho! Let light blaze forth now. For the exorcism of a planet and a people I lock my cosmic circle and sword of blue flame around Terra at the equator and I take that sword through the center at the point of the axis. Blaze forth the light! In the name of the Cosmic Christ, then, in this hour of the turning of cycles, let all those whose time is up be bound now on earth as in heaven.⁵

So let the legions of the Cosmic Christ, of the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood, send forth now that fire that is for the binding of those certain fallen ones whose time is come. Blaze forth the light! Blaze forth the light! Blaze forth the light! And let the action of the sphere of purity in

³1 Cor. 15:52.

⁴Pss. 1:2.

⁵Matt. 16:19; 18:18.

the earth press out those who seek to hide in the dark places⁶ - the recesses of the subconscious of the planet and of the people. Bind them now! Let the angels come forth for the binding of certain of the tares that can be taken. Let them be bound in the name of Alpha, in the name of Omega. So let them be bound in bundles and put into the sacred fire in the Great Central Sun.⁷

Blaze forth thy flame, O Maha Chohan! Blaze forth that light. Blaze forth the energy that now is the balancing of certain forces. And so, as millions of angels and legions of light have gathered for the sacred ceremony, so there is released from the heart of God a calm, a quiet, a sense of well-being.

According to the cycles of the cosmic clock, this was and is the moment for this action of the law. But it required that certain numbers among mankind gather to keep the flame for the action that was to be lowered through the power of the spoken Word anchored even unto the physical, astral, mental planes through an instrument and through our representative. And therefore because you have come, because you have consecrated life, because you have set aside other pleasures, other activities and preferred this communion, the planet and a people are blessed and thereby you have earned that action of transmutation of the taking up of a portion of your karma that is commensurate with the blessing and the light action to the world.

Remembering, then, the words of Paul, "Be not forgetful to entertain strangers: for thereby some have entertained angels unawares."⁸ And so you have received hierarchy, and so you have received the angelic visitation.

I AM Astrea, and I will lock my cosmic circle and sword of blue flame in the joy of the music of the spheres for and on behalf of each one of you and every little one who will make the call in my name and in the name of the Christ. So know that I am drawing nigh a planet. I am taking a planet into my heart, into my consciousness. And I am coming closer and closer to mankind, personifying in form and formlessness the action that is for the end of a cycle, the end of an age, and the beginning of a glorious return and a regeneration. So then, as you have befriended hierarchy, hierarchy has befriended you.

I thank you and I say unto the Lord God in you, All hail! All hail, O God, thou Holy of Holies! All hail, Alpha and Omega!

It is done! It is finished! We are one!

Note: The above dictation by Purity and Astrea was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet in San Francisco, California, at a two-day seminar, Portals of Purity, on December 8, 1974 (11:09-11:25 p.m. PST). Send for The Seven Elohim in the Power of the Spoken Word, a four-cassette tape album, including 15 dictations given through the Messengers Mark and Elizabeth Prophet, A7636.

⁶Pss. 74:20.

⁷Matt. 13:24-30.

⁸Heb. 13:2.

Chapter 14

Cyclopea and Virginia, Elohim of the Fifth Ray - April 2, 1978

Vol. 21 No. 14 - Cyclopea and Virginia, Elohim of the Fifth Ray - April 2, 1978

SPOKEN BY ELOHIM

OUT OF THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD

UNTO THE TWO WITNESSES

VII

Exploring Selfhood in the Eye of God

Part 1

I AM the guardian of the City Foursquare. And from out the Great Central Sun there descends into the soul of each one the white cube that is the forcefield of the City of Light. In the center of the cube is the replica of the threefold flame. And so let it be according to your free will as my angels come to you each one to lower the cube over the heart [pause]. And you have but to give silent acceptance and acknowledgment of their presence and it will be done at the hand of your Christ Self. This glistening white cube is the matrix of the squaring of the flame in Mater.

As I contemplated my address to you this evening and as I examined the four lower bodies, the state of consciousness, the soul attainment of each devotee here, I said to myself, There is a need for a matrix of the cosmic cube; for so many are not able to expand God's energies according to the perfect square of the Holy City for their four lower bodies are not aligned, wedges of darkness come between the mind and emotions, and there is an off-centeredness, a crookedness, an energy and a grid that does not conform to the inner blueprint.

Most often and in most cases where this has occurred it is because of your contact with the dissonance of the world - the jagged rhythms, the noises of the city, the art forms that come before your gaze from the time you are born, so much that is jagged, so much that defies the inner geometry of God's law. And so these patterns have been impressed upon your soul and upon the four lower bodies and you could almost say, "There was a crooked man who walked a crooked mile." And I smile as I say this and I hope you will, too. For I behold your Christed Presence and the inner design. I behold by the power of the all-seeing eye your victory in the flame. I know the hour of your ascension. I know the beauty of your countenance. And I see the light even now shining through your eyes. But I come to heal, for I am the fulfillment of the healing ray. I come with science. And I must exact, by the power of pure seeing, the mathematical formula of your being.

Hence, the cube is placed over the heart of each one who accepts it now. That cube will assist you in expanding the threefold flame, and as that flame expands so the cube will expand also. This

will provide you with a platform and a forcefield for energies of the Elohim to descend into your forms. And so when you chant our name to our glory, to the glory of God, and when you give the sacred AUM, that energy will now flow through that sacred cube and be dispersed in time and space according to the perfect square of the mind of God. And therefore, a much greater action of the law will take place and all of your decrees and invocations will have this additional grace so that God will have a grid and a forcefield that is not askew but that is renewed in the flame.

And so as you are grateful, hierarchy is grateful. God always shows forth his gratitude to mankind. You cannot render a service to your fellowman in His name or give glory to His light without feeling the return of energy multiplied a hundredfold, a thousandfold - according to the magnet of your love that multiplies God's love as you serve.

As God does not neglect to say, "Thank you, I appreciate your service," so will you remember to say that word to one another - "Thank you!" And when someone says to you, "Thank you!" will you remember the grace of the fulfillment of the spiral to say, "You are welcome"? How often we hear that thank you without the return as carelessness or perhaps a feeling "Well, I deserve that thank you" and therefore the response "You are welcome" does not come. If you do not develop this habit of saying, "You are welcome" to each other, you will neglect to say it unto God. When God says to you, "Thank you!" be ready with "You are welcome, Lord." For in that word "You are welcome," there is the opening of your heart and the Lord does enter in.

And therefore, "You are welcome" is a very important phrase. And it does not quite say the same thing in "De nada," for this is simply "It is nothing." It is not conveyed in "Il n'y a pas de quoi." But in English it is the welcome of the Christ, and when you say it to one another you are welcoming the Christ of your fellowman, of your neighbor, your friend, your family into your heart. And so the interchange of life and of the law comes about, and you see that the grace of diplomacy, the ritual of the seventh ray, is manifest in inner laws, in the extension of the comfort flame, and in the expression of manners and mannerisms which are conducive to the flow of light. Entering the Aquarian age then, it is time to learn that good manners, good decorum, and dressing properly is a part of the art of the sacred science of fohat.

As you move your arms, as you hold your body, as you hold yourself gracefully, you are the sender of energies of cosmic light. Each time there is a movement in your form, there is an adjustment of energies. If you are slouching, bending over, sloppy in your habit, sloppy in your dress, sloppy in the way you sit so that you are sitting almost on your back and allowing your chakras to be out of alignment, you see you set up grids and forcefields through which energy flows in a very erratic pattern and you contribute to the general tension, the malaise, and even turbulence that mounts into war upon the planetary body. The hustle and bustle of life has done this to mankind.

Fathers and mothers are too busy to have their children sit down in the sacred hour of the repast and of that sacred union that is the Lord's table. Children are on the run, parents are on the run, and therefore eating properly, graciously - which is a part of good digestion and beautiful sharing - is often neglected in the home. Or when the family comes together perhaps there is a shouting and a screaming and the table is not a unity of purpose. Father and mother should sit opposite one another at the table, anchoring the ray of Alpha and Omega, and the children on either side. Perfect God-control should be held by father and mother in the wholeness. This God-control allows for each child to express himself individually, taking turns - telling the events of the day, describing incidences, or talking about studies or music or art or what we're doing at play. Each child must be given the opportunity to communicate with both parents and with the family. And then there is the matter of understanding proper table manners.

Manners must be an implementation of the flame of comfort of the Holy Spirit and the flame of alchemy of Saint Germain. All manners are enforced in order to extend comfort to life and to secure the delicate, gentle, graceful movements that are for the alchemy of the cosmos. I encourage parents and young people to secure a book on etiquette and to learn this science, to not be overcome by the

burden of pendants that also has been a part of this in the past but to take from these books certain practices which you know are based upon either the extending of comfort, concern, and consideration or the practicing of the science.

The reason that I call all of this to your attention in this dictation is because, you see, you are invoking light at such an intense intensity that your entire being is becoming a grid and a forcefield of light and it begins to matter very much, you see, to the Elohim as to how your comportment is, how you behave, and how you move among your fellowman. For the abruptness of speech, improper speech, slang, and mortal cursing certainly is a misuse of the light of the Elohim. And if you allow yourself to misuse your chakras and your body temple, we must limit the flow of light to you. We cannot entrust to a chalice that is not pursuing the grace of the heavenly alchemy energies beyond which you are being given at the present time. Yet your invocations call for a greater release and so we must, we cannot delay the teaching of this sacred science of graceful movement and care and consideration for each other.

I ask, then, that you shall give due thought to this, that you shall make it a part of your life, that you will remember that cleanliness is next to godliness. Ascended master students must shower every day, and the clothing that is worn next to the body must be clean every day. You must see to it that from head to toe you are neat, that the lines of your clothing follow the flow of the masters, and that you are certainly dressed according to standards that are in the cosmic honor flame and that are a comfort to both male and female.

There is no reason to dress with the purpose of arousing sexual energies as the world does today. There is no need to pursue the flattering of the ego or the flattering of the form to the point where you draw undue attention to that form, and by mankind's attention to your form there is a lowering of your energies into the lower chakras, and you wonder why you have problems. Precious hearts, a word to the wise is sufficient.

Ponder, then, your appearance. Ponder, then, your love, your expression, and be examples of ascended master purity, comfort, and the divine alchemy of all of life. So be gracious, so be tactful, so be diplomatic, and see how in your restraint, in the guarded word, you control forces and lifewaves and you bring those who are jagged in their emotions into conformity with the matrix of God's geometry. [To be concluded.]

Note: The above dictation by Cyclopea and Virginia was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet in Los Angeles, California, on October 13, 1974 (11:05-11:34 p.m. PDT) Send for The Seven Elohim in the Power of the Spoken Word, a four-cassette tape album, including 15 dictations given through the Messengers Mark and Elizabeth Prophet from Astrea, Purity, Peace, Aloha, and others, A7636.

Chapter 15

Cyclopea and Virginia, Elohim of the Fifth Ray - April 9, 1978

Vol. 21 No. 15 - Cyclopea and Virginia, Elohim of the Fifth Ray - April 9, 1978

SPOKEN BY ELOHIM

OUT OF THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD

UNTO THE TWO WITNESSES

VII

Exploring Selfhood in the Eye of God

Part 2

Now then, having accomplished the lowering of the cube which is for the alignment of the four lower bodies, having told you of some very necessary requirements for you to bring your bodies into alignment, may I pursue our subject of Exploring Selfhood in the Eye of God.

The eye of God is a mighty sphere, and when you master the art of entering into the sphere of the heart, when you master the power of the spoken Word and show that you have determined to have God-control in your speech - and remember, precious hearts, your mouth is the mouth of God - let God be the only one who speaks through you. Let not the fallen ones and the entities mouth their mutterings, their lies, their gossip, their fears, their trembling. Seal the lips until you can utter the word of truth, for silence is better than bursting forth and shattering the matrix of energy entrusted to your care.

If you had precious wine that you had kept in your wine cellar for a hundred years, you would not go and take the bottle and dash it against a rock. Well, this you do when you misuse the throat chakra. You take the precious distillations of the energies of the Elohim guarded in the chakras and you shatter the matrix and all of that energy comes out of you. And more than that, when it comes forth in discord and in anger, it is seized immediately by the fallen ones and they steal the light of the Elohim and use it against mankind to further war and chaos. And so take care that your speech be according to the laws of God, the harmony of God, and the love of life.

So when you have that mastery of meditation in the heart, God-control of the spoken Word, when you come into that alignment where you can visualize the emerald ray at the brow and be comfortable in that ray, there is an initiation which you can receive in the retreats of the ascended masters whereby you can enter in consciousness the orb of God, the orb of God's all-seeing eye. I can tell you no more, for it is an initiation of the highest order. I speak of it that you might strive for that initiation. For once you have entered the eye of God, you return to the paradise of seeing only God-good and you move out of the plane of relativity. And in the all-seeing eye of God

instantaneously you know and see reality which in itself, by itself always isolates unreality. Therefore there is no further questioning, for in the eye of God you know what is real and you know what is unreal.

Preparing for that hour you can pursue the meditations as they have been given to you during this conference, as they have been given by beloved Lanello and beloved Djwal Kul in the Pearls of Wisdom.¹ Pursue invocation and, above all, clean up your temples. Use a shower of violet flame every day, give the violet flame as you bathe, and watch how the elementals will shower with you. Like the seven dwarfs, they come and play in the shower and they are so happy that the violet flame is flowing, is intensifying, and so it becomes a session of cleansing of elemental life as you cleanse your physical form. Remember, the singing in the shower ought to be the singing violet flame. Let the flame sing through you and see how you will feel clean inside and out and how you will have pouring forth from your pores a fragrance, a floral fragrance that is often felt around the saints, sensed by those who have pursued the sacred consciousness of God.

Precious ones, Selfhood is the image of your reality. Selfhood is the totality of your being in all planes. Do you realize that at this moment you as you really are have an existence in the planes of God's consciousness in the octaves of Spirit that is a life of joy, of true living, of total freedom, of creativity, of flow where you have not the memory blocks or the mental blocks or the emotional problems? Do you realize that an aspect of your being already lives in eternity and is a magnet to draw up the remainder that is yet in time and space into that place? Do you realize that you are living in many planes of infinity even now and therefore holding consort with ascended masters and Elohim in your higher bodies? Do you realize that because of the cleansing of your auras you are able to travel in your soul while your body temples are at rest to the retreats of the masters and that your experiences here are yet in another dimension of the etheric plane? And in that plane you also hold consort with the heavenly hosts and you enjoy a freedom and a service. Here in this plane you are also working out a karma which can be worked out as long as you have a physical form and a physical temple, serving with the legions of Archangel Michael, serving with the Brothers of the Golden Robe, or perhaps Paul the Venetian training artists in the divine imagination - the imagery of the Divine Mother.

And so, because you have these experiences in other planes of consciousness, when you come into our forcefield into a conference as you have even for the first time, it's like a duck taking to water. You come in, you begin to decree, you know that all fits together, you accept the teaching because you are the teaching and you have that teaching at higher octaves. It is simply a matter of the Higher Self lowering into form and consciousness in this plane all that you are in your inner being. Knowing, then, that seven-eighths of yourself is already in upper octaves, you must realize that there is a tremendous momentum of an upward sweep, an upward pull, a motion to, as it were, roll up this mortal coil into a scroll that becomes a scroll of immortality.

If you can look at life from the standpoint of objectivity and climb into the higher loft of being and look down upon yourself, you will see a soul in the process of being free. And so we look down upon you from a certain vantage point of octaves of the cosmos, and we see how you come in contact with certain blips and patterns and forcefields in maya, and we are aware of your comings and your goings, and we often see the dangers that lurk, and we often understand why you have problems, fatigue levels, energy levels, blockages in the flow of the four lower bodies because of a clogging of the chakras or of the food that you eat. For that which you know about food is indeed meager in this hour, and that science of eating properly that was once known upon the planet has been taken in large measure from mankind.

¹See the series, "Cosmic Consciousness: The Putting On of the Garment of the Lord" by Lanello and "Intermediate Studies of the Human Aura" by Djwal Kul, published with other writings of the ascended masters by Godfre, Lotus, Ray-O-Light, Hercules, the Great Divine Director, Lord Maitreya, K-17, The Goddess of Liberty, Archangel Michael, Astrea, Sanat Kumara, Archangel Uriel, and Mother Mary in Pearls of Wisdom 1974, hardbound.

The balancing of the elements, the balancing of proper meals eaten at regular hours is so important because all of this contributes to the stress and the strain that you experience in your body temples. You have heard that hypoglycemia is the disciple's disease. It is the disease of stress and of strain, and of course the disciples are known to be in a state of tension, a tension that is a creative fire for the meeting of the next test, the next initiation, and moving onward hour by hour in the flame of service.

And therefore, we caution that you take care of your physical body to see that it does not become a forcefield of such tension and such stress that you are unable to cope emotionally or mentally with the demands of the hour and with the tests that come. You must have a strong and a peaceful forcefield, an alert mind, a temple that is a fitting habitation of the Holy Spirit in order to complete the requirements for your ascension, in order to pass your initiations, in order to provide body temples for incoming children.

In the eye of God, then, that Divine Self is the reality of life. And we rejoice to see the day when mankind - through the rays of the Aquarian age and the secret rays of mighty Cosmos - are coming into a greater and greater sensitivity to the Higher Self, to the inner being. It was not so long ago that scarcely a few among mankind were sensitive to the aura of our messengers or to the light released in a dictation. Can you imagine how we as Elohim and cosmic beings might feel upon delivering cosmic energies to observe that mankind are so gross and so dense that they cannot even feel a ripple upon their consciousness of these frequencies that are so high as to even move galaxies and worlds within worlds?

Precious ones, I have come to you in the flame of the Elohim to impart some very necessary instruction for your advancement on the Path. In the impartation of this word I extend to you - as I place in the hand of your own God Presence matrices for the unfoldment of the sacred science - the law of mathematics of your being which will descend into your consciousness as you are ready to receive it and as you attain the necessary mastery. [Pause.]

I salute the Christ within you. And legions in the Great Central Sun, in the City Foursquare, send forth cosmic light for the reinforcement of the age of victory.

Note: The above dictation by Cyclopea and Virginia was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet in Los Angeles, California, on October 13, 1974 (11:05-11:34 p.m. PDT). Send for The Seven Elohim in the Power of the Spoken Word, a four-cassette tape album, including 15 dictations given through the Messengers Mark and Elizabeth Prophet: Hercules, "Scaling the Mountain of Hierarchy"; Amazonia, "The Culture of the Mother Race"; Hercules, "The Staff of God"; Apollo and Lumina, "To Purge a Planet of Ignorance"; Heros, "The Miracle of Freedom: Story of an Arabian Shepherd Boy"; Heros and Amora, "Behold, Our God is the Consuming Fire of Love!"; Astrea, "The Freeing of a Continent"; Purity, "Reinforcing the Cycle of the Secret Rays"; and "Blessed Fragments of Purity"; Cyclopea, "Infinite Light, Descend!"; Cyclopea and Virginia, "Exploring Selfhood in the Eye of God"; Peace with El Morya, "Peace, Be Still!"; Peace and Aloha, "Three Rings of Peace and a Two-Edged Sword"; Arcturus, "The Responsibility of the Violet Transmuting Flame: the Fiat and the Tree"; Arcturus and Victoria, "Violet Flame for a Smooth Transition into the Age of Aquarius." A7637.

Chapter 16

Peace and Aloha, Elohim of the Sixth Ray - April 16, 1978

Vol. 21 No. 16 - Peace and Aloha, Elohim of the Sixth Ray - April 16, 1978

SPOKEN BY ELOHIM

OUT OF THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD

UNTO THE TWO WITNESSES

VIII

“I Came Not to Send Peace, but a Sword”

Hail, sons and daughters of flame! I AM Peace in the flaming sword of Truth. I come forth out of the retreat of the white light of Mother adorned by the fires of purple and gold. I AM Peace, I AM Aloha, and I AM the energizing of that consciousness within you that is the return to perfect peace. I instill the fire of Elohim and I come forth to tremble consciousness, to shake the lethargic ones, and to let you feel the presence of Peace that is the power, the very power that is the fountain of your life.

Let the light, the fiery core in the islands rumble. Let there be the rumbling that is the signal of the coming of Mother within you. Let worlds be disturbed. Let energies now be quickened. Let all awaken from the sleep of ages; for the hour has come, the hour is come for your response to the light that is God.

There are some among you who have slept the sleep of ages for numberless embodiments. There are some among you who have not slept the sleep of ages and yet you have never been awake. And some have never died because they have never lived. And some die daily who have consecrated the lesser self to the flame. What do you think? What do you think, you who fancy yourselves chelas of Peace, disciples of the Prince of Peace? What do you think when peace is skin deep and when your initiations in peace fly to the winds at the little offenses, and then come the defenses, and then the seething of anger because someone has stepped upon your toes?

You have heard the saying, “Do not make a move until the elephant steps upon your toes.” The elephant, symbol of the memory body of man, is the agitation. Yes, it is agitated! Yes, it is agitating and irritating to remember the misuses of the sacred fire. Therefore, O mortal, conveniently now cover over the memory body, the tablets of mem, and create your own laws and be a law unto yourself. Do it if you will. But I perceive the delusions of the deluded who entertain that peace which is not peace but already the rigor mortis of death.

Who is dead then does not know he is dead. Are you? Are you in the death consciousness and do you know it not? Questions of introspection ought to arise. The self-satisfied are never

introspective. Their self-satisfactions are the ignorance of the cattle upon the hillsides. As cattle they chew their cud, energies constantly being diverted, constantly soothing, soothing the mortal, soothing the mortal to sleep - not the sleep of rest but the sleep of death. Awake, in the name of Buddha. Awake, in the name of Buddha! Fulfill that inner potential of your calling.

You imagine a God who placates. You imagine a love that is tolerant of anything, any misuse of the sacred fire, and you say, "Anything goes." Well, I am here to tell you that the law that you have abandoned and the law that you have trampled upon is nevertheless the law inexorable. If you doubt my word, poor moth saturated with self-doubts which you project upon an Elohim, I say, Beware! for I will not receive your doubts but I will hurl them back to you as a cosmic football player. I can hurl those balls of doubt as fast as they are hurled. Doubt - the desecration of peace. Doubt - the agitation of peace.

You come, then, to be initiated. With Maitreya I say, the burden of initiation is upon you. You must initiate spirals of God consciousness. Who do you think you are, coming to another to obtain that which is already within you? Who do you think you are, placing the burden of responsibility for your lack upon an entire cosmos? And Cosmos laughs. It is not the laugh of derision or of scorn, for we are tender toward the child of the heart, but it is the laughter of joy, the bubbling of the fountain of the Mother rising to touch the hem of the garment of the Buddha, rising then and again to tease the Buddha that he might come down from his centeredness in the throne to touch the fountain of the Mother. The Buddha cups his hands and receives the water of Mother and drinks of the water of life freely.¹ Do you question the wisdom of the Buddha? Then I say, drink also of the waters of life that flow freely from the heart of Mother.

I AM the peace of the living sword. If any component of the lesser identity be placed before the path of the attainment of the Christ consciousness, then you are not worthy to sit or stand or to lie down in the presence of the Elohim. The words of Christ Jesus are the words of the Elohim of Peace, words that he learned as a disciple of Peace long before he took incarnation to be the Prince of Peace - our representative for you and you. He instructed his disciples that their human consciousness of father and mother could not be placed before the living presence of the Christ, that their consciousness of son or daughter could not supersede the awareness of Self as Christ, and the losing of the life is the finding of the life. Loose your life unto God! It will do you no good to cling to that life. Let it go into the flame. Let it recycle. Be the ecologists of the hour who understand the recycling of Mater unto the victory.

Yes, a man's foes shall be they of his own household² - the household of his consciousness. Who have you allowed to inhabit your consciousness? What do I see as fallen ones and foreign ones, what do I see as the creations of the carnal mind? You have created your own zoo and you have made yourself the zoo keeper instead of the keeper of the flame of Peace. And so you guard the animals of your consciousness, of your human creation, that you have fashioned out of your greed and your darkness, your self-concern, and your revenge. You keep them all around you. You say they are the signs of your zodiac. Indeed they are. They rotate and they revolve as satellites around your world.

Puny cosmos you have made. Puny indeed. Would you not rather have the Elohim revolving around the center of your heart because you have become the Christ? There is a price to be paid. There is always a price. It is said, "You get what you pay for." And the price of God consciousness attained only through the Elohim, only through the Elohim, is the pennies of your human creation - the forms of your zoo. Pay with the price, pray with the offering on the altar of sacrifice that is acceptable unto the Lord, and let the rising smoke of the sacrifice signify that God is well pleased, that you have not held back a part of the price.

Ah yes, you say, this is the same old Christian theology I have heard before. I hear your thoughts,

¹Rev. 22:17.

²Matt. 10:36.

proud mortal. Be proud no longer if you would retain the identity of the One that you proclaim. I hear your thoughts. The Christian gospel is the good news. It is salvation. It comes forth from the Elohim of Peace and the Archangels of Peace. It comes forth from those who are the teachers of the mastery of energy flow.

Take care that you do not perceive in my words, then, that this is but an imitation of a fiery gospel preacher. I tell you, the fiery gospel preacher is imitating the Elohim of Peace. And well might he, for indeed the imitation of Christ is the way to the becoming of Christ. We do not project fear. There is no fear. If you have fear, it is in you and not in us. We project peace. But peace coalesces in the human consciousness out of the elements of that consciousness. To one, peace is a sword; to another, it is the sword of Damocles;³ and to another, it is the sword that proceedeth out of the mouth of the Faithful and the True.⁴

Angels of living peace, come forth and strip these mortals of their garments of mortality. You have placed yourselves in my aura this night and therefore you have given some consent to be receptive to the flame of Peace. Therefore, I take opportunity to increase that peace. As Morya says, "Let the chips fall where they may." So let the sword of Peace descend, let it cleave asunder the Real from the unreal, and let all who live or let all who live not but who will to live accept the alignment of that sword. Let them come alive in the peace of the Buddha. Let them be goaded. Let them be jibed. Let them be spurred. All that I say is to increase the reaction to my flame - for good or for ill. At least, react. At least, respond. And Heaven laughs in joy.

Do you rebel against true peace because it is not your concept of peace? O mortal, do not think the universe is fashioned after your concepts evolved in a few short years of incarnation. O mortal, the universe is real without thee but the universe is God-sealed when you are immortal.

I AM Aloha. I AM the Mother of Peace. I give birth to Peace. I AM the power of Peace. I AM the love, the fiery love of Peace. I AM the instrument of Peace. I AM the fulfillment of the Manchild of Peace. I AM the Mother of waters and of air, of earth and of fire. I AM Mother Peace, Aloha is my name. I salute you, one and all. And I AM the softening of the sharp, two-edged sword of my divine complement. I AM the softening that you might receive him. I AM the softening and the arms of love. The softening is for the gentle penetration of your life, of energies unknown to you therefore misunderstood.

I break the news to you, blessed ones, that ninety-nine percent of your consciousness, you energy, is outside of the flame of Peace. Yet you have thought that you have attained to peace. Be quickened, then, in our love and be willing to begin anew. We construct. We destruct. We tear down. We level. We level the buildings that mankind have erected, scraping the skies of their vanity and their pride and their ambition. Where do they think they are going, scraping the skies? Their skies are the earth yet beneath our feet. Wonder of wonders that mankind think that they have the attainment of peace. A planet of freedom is Earth. But if Earth is to be free, Earth must have peace. Yes, all agree and all have said it again and again but they have forgotten that peace begins with self.

Every one of you who has lost that peace for a moment, an hour, or a day has contributed in ways small and great to war, to crime, to murder, to mayhem, to cataclysm, and to the death of these little ones. When you hear the judgment of the Elohim of Peace you will hear: "Thou hast been weighed in the balance. Thou hast been found wanting."⁵ When you hear the coming of the Elohim, you will know that indeed the sword is the most precious gift of Peace for it is the means whereby you are cut free from that which is less than peace. Peace. Peace. Peace. [Chanted.]

Activate for Peace. Demonstrate for Peace. Walk the earth for Peace. Preach the gospel of the

³A symbol of anxiety. Damocles, a sycophant of Dionysius the Elder, of Syracuse, was invited by the tyrant to try the felicity he so much envied. Accepting, he was set down to a sumptuous banquet, but overhead was a sword suspended by a hair. Damocles was afraid to stir, and the banquet was a tantalizing torment to him.

⁴Rev. 19:11-15.

⁵Dan. 5:27.

kingdom of God for Peace. Let peace start in the center of the chakras. Let it begin the rising action as the light of Mother. Let the worlds of mankind tremble and quake, let there be disturbance, let there be upheaval - for this is peace. Let mankind be disturbed and let them not think that in their self-righteousness, their self-holiness, their quiet voices and their imitation of 'churchianity' that they have attained peace. And the fallen ones in their smug sophistication who are unmoved at the plight of the poor, they think they have peace but they have it not. Where there is rumbling, where there is disturbance, there is the chemicalization that will result in peace through and through from the depths to the heights of consciousness.

So we come. We come through the Prince of Peace to overturn the moneychangers in the temple of God.⁶ The moneychangers are the imitators of the Great Integrator of Life - the Buddha. They come, changing and interchanging energy, energy of greed and selfishness and lust. We overturn their tables and we take those who would become worthy chelas. We seize the worthy chelas in the grips of the consciousness of an Elohim. We turn you upside down and inside out. We shake you through and through. We stand you on your two feet squarely on the earth and we say, "March! March with the warriors of Peace and let us see action!" We are tired of those who are sleeping under the trees, tired of those who rest along the way, tired of those who see not that this is the hour of action.

So let us see those who would be on the path of the Brotherhood respond, then. You can leave your selfishness under the tree. The fairies and the elves and the gnomes, they will come. They will come as instruments of the Mother and the Holy Spirit to assimilate your refuse and they will transmute it in the fire of service and their laboring in the fields. All of elemental life is crucified by your inaction, by your stubbornness and your willfulness and your refusal to clear the body of the Mother, to clear the air, the land, and the sea, the rivers and the waters - to demand purity for purity's sake.

You must prepare the manger for the birth of the Christ. Can the Christed ones descend into this Matter energy field polluted with your selfishness in all planes? You who have demonstrated against war, now demonstrate against pollution and make your cries heard across the land. Make those who govern be ashamed to be called the representatives of the people until they have disregarded the blackmail and the payoffs of the large corporations who continue to pollute and to manage energy that belongs only to the Mother within you.

Can you imagine creating an energy crisis? Can you imagine a people who will succumb to a crisis that is nonexistent except contrived in the minds of the fallen ones and their deceptions? They would steal the light of the Mother. This is a ferocious manifestation. Ferocious, I say, like of the ravening wolves. Ferocious, I say, but more than that. Far worse than the crimes of these fallen ones who have already sealed their own self-annihilation in the flame, far worse are the children of God and the sons and daughters of God who know better but do not do better. Those who know not and do not are forgiven in Christ, but those who know and do nothing, they bear the responsibility of their own shame and their own guilt. Shame on your indulgences while the world suffers and God himself as energy is confined to the pockets of hatred and the sockets of selfishness! If you would have peace you must be peace in the highest, dearest, truest sense of the word.

I AM Aloha in the compassion and the fire of the Mother. I have come to spank the children of Peace. I have come to spank the 'flower children'. I have come to say, now grow up and be sons and daughters of God, now be the flower that unfolds in the heart, now be the ones that are spoken for by God. Your spanking is that you might come and measure yourself beneath the rod of my own, my very own beloved Peace. We shall come again to see how the children have risen, how they have loved their discipline, how they have known that they are loved because Peace and Aloha cared enough to come to speak, to chastise. So chastisement is the love of God for his dearest, most precious children.

⁶Matt. 21:12.

I return to the flame of Peace, the fiery core of peace that is yet locked in the place of the sun.⁷ When you have shown yourself worthy of the initiations of the fires of Peace, I will come forth from the sphere of your own place of the sun and I will be unto you Mother of waters of Peace flowing for the fiats of Peace, my beloved, in the science of the spoken Word.

Peace in the silence. And when you break your silence, let it be a clap [messenger claps hands] of thunder! Let it be a clap of thunder! and the thunder and the lightning for the coming of the notable day of the Lord.⁸

Note: The above dictation by Peace and Aloha was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet in Maui, Hawaii, on June 12, 1976 (11:32 p.m.-12:02 a.m. Alaska-Hawaii standard time). Send for Peace in the Flame of Buddha, a two-cassette tape album, including five dictations given through the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet: The Seven Holy Kumaras, "The Resurrection of the Seven Rays of the Mother on Mu"; Peace and Aloha, "I Came Not to Send Peace, but a Sword"; Jesus the Christ, "The Piscean Conqueror in the Age of Aquarius"; Gautama Buddha, "Reinforcement to All Who Would Be the Buddha"; Lord Confucius, "In the Golden Light of the Golden Age of China". A7658.

⁷The solar-plexus chakra.

⁸Acts 2:20.

Chapter 17

Arcturus and Victoria, Elohim of the Seventh Ray - April 23, 1978

Vol. 21 No. 17 - Arcturus and Victoria, Elohim of the Seventh Ray - April 23, 1978

SPOKEN BY ELOHIM

OUT OF THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD

UNTO THE TWO WITNESSES

IX

Violet Flame for a Smooth Transition into the Age of Aquarius

Hail, O mankind of earth! Hail, O sons and daughters of the Flaming One! I AM come from out the Great Central Sun to deliver unto earth a mandate of light and a spiral of victory and of violet flame for the transition into the Aquarian cycle. I AM come in the fullness of the presence of the holy of holies. I AM Elohim. [Chanted.]

O heart centers, O lightbearers, O forcefields of sacred fire, receive now the impetus of the one Source and of the central altar of the Most High God. Receive, then, grids and forcefields of cosmic energies necessary to the evolution of the souls of a planet and a people. So let light intensify cosmic creativity within mankind and let the forcefield in the heart of the earth be the blazing sun of invincible fire - let it flow! Let light flow! Let light flow! and let mankind come into a golden age of enlightenment, peace, and fulfillment in the flame of reality.

We come with a message of victory. We come from cosmic councils who are concerned with the evolution of mankind, who are concerned with the pollution of a planet and of the body of life evolving here. We come to purge, then, all that is not of the geometry of the inner reality of life. We come to probe the inner space and of worlds within worlds. We come not only for transition but for transformation. For cosmic energies are released from the heart of Alpha and Omega for the stepping up of forcefields and awareness. And thus, new trends are manifesting upon earth - a pushing back of the barriers of knowledge, new dimensions and probes above and below ordinary frame of reference.

Understand then, O hearts, hearts yearning to be free and to be one, that the two-thousand-year dispensation of the Law of Life is for the evolution of mankind, for the evolution of the soul, for a new release, for a new kind of man, if you will, a new kind of woman, for the raising up of lifewaves waiting to be born. And so I say, Be free! Be free, O hearts! O flaming suns, receive then the proffered gift of light from the center of cosmos - O flaming center, O hierarchies and cosmic beings. So let light be anchored as an arc and let these thy servants be for the fulfillment of a cosmic destiny.

As you pass into the portal of a new year, approaching a new cycle - a cycle for a greater intensification of light and light's awareness - know, then, that many changes will be brought about

upon earth, that mankind must either come into the oneness of the harmony of cosmos else forfeit an evolution, a cycle, and a platform for Self-realization. You cannot continue to pollute the planet Earth! You cannot continue and be free. I say, let all mankind unite in defense of the purity of life! And let all in honor challenge the poisons, the pollutions, and the perversions of energies that come from far-off worlds and that are for the fulfillment of light, of native genius, and the expansion of identity. So let energy be used for life, not against life.

So understand the law of cause and effect: As a man soweth, so shall he reap.¹ So beware the karmic cycles and beware the burden that you impose upon every part of life when you impose a consciousness that is less than love. Aye, this is pollution also. And a pollution of the very psyche of mankind is a festering cancer that works through the body of mankind and must be challenged and must be conquered and must be broken by the law of harmony. You can claim that law for you are that law, you were made in the image of that law, and that law is life.

Know ye not that that Life dwelleth within you? Know ye not, O hearts? O hearts, have you forgotten your Source - the center of life, the one true Presence? I say, pursue that cosmic consciousness which is a level of awareness, the level of the Elohim, and discover the origin of being and your reason for being and then claim the earth for light, for opportunity, and for freedom and see how a golden age can come forth without strife, without war, without cataclysm, without corruption. Know you not that the warnings have sounded forth, that the ancient prophecies have been delivered unto mankind at the end of every age? And the message has been, "Repent. Refrain from your indulgences of the lower nature and return to the Presence of Life else Life will forfeit its presence within you."

The cosmos has offered gifts unending to mankind, limitless energy from the sun to solve all energy crises. To tap the resources of the soul, of the inner being - this is our call, this is our message. For right within the forcefield of the Sun Presence within is that energy for life, for fulfillment, for the expansion of consciousness, and for the penetration of spheres beyond spheres. Look up and live, O mankind! Claim your inheritance! And do not give to the spoilers and to the fallen ones the day, for the victory belongs to life and to those who live the life in the joie de vivre of the flame of freedom. So let the soul of man go free! So let the soul of woman go free! So let every child live in the holy innocence of creativity.

Angels of the violet flame, stand forth in honor of Saint Germain! Stand forth now and deliver to Terra the vials of violet fire for the consuming of the last plagues. So let that violet flame be the all-transmuting alchemy of the fiery Sun of Life. So let that fire be for the purging of all negativity and let life inherit Life! And let mankind know that the soul is eternal forevermore.

I AM that flame that maketh all mankind whole. So is the victory of those who choose to walk according to the geometry of the cosmos. It is enlightened self-interest that mankind should be obedient to the laws of Nature. Then that Nature will serve mankind and a return to a golden age that is recorded in the soul as a record for which all mankind yearn, and your hope for truth, and your determination to find reality, and your determination to conquer Matter, time and space, through science - these are legitimate goals. You have every right to conquer as long as you live and let live, as long as you do not impose your hatreds and your fears, your prides, and your prejudices in other systems of worlds.

Contaminate not other forcefields but infiltrate with love. For love, all love, is the fulfillment of the law of being. So let that love deliver the mandate of cosmic councils: "Be free in love and let light reign for the freedom of the Aquarian age."

I AM the flaming awareness of cosmic consciousness, and I return to that level of the holy of holies.

Peace! Peace! Peace! Peace from the heart of the Elohim.

¹Gal. 6:7. [10]

Peace in the name of Life - I AM THAT I AM.

Note: The above dictation by Arcturus and Victoria was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet in Los Angeles, California, on October 12, 1974 (9:57-10:11 p.m. PDT). Send for The Seven Elohim in the Power of the Spoken Word, a four-cassette tape album, including 15 dictations given through the Messengers Mark and Elizabeth Prophet from Hercules, Amazonia, Apollo and Lumina, Heros and Amora, Astrea, Purity, Cyclopea and Virginia, Peace with El Moryua, Peace and Aloha, Arcturus and Victoria. A7636.

Chapter 18

Amazonia, Elohim of the First Ray - April 30, 1978

Vol. 21 No. 18 - Amazonia, Elohim of the First Ray - April 30, 1978

SPOKEN BY ELOHIM

OUT OF THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD

UNTO THE TWO WITNESSES

X

The Culture of the Mother Race

Part 1

Daughters of light, I am come this morning to tell you of a few wonderful things about yourselves, about the universe, and about your own God Self - the most important and the most vital part of your being. Without it, life would cease to be. You have heard it said in the past - it is recorded that many of the old and familiar sayings are rooted in antiquity - you have heard it said, "It is really amazing!" Well let me tell you, beloved ones, this saying comes from my name, Amazon. For truly the works of God are amazing, and as the complement of beloved Hercules I can say to you today that the I AM is amazing. It is truly wonderful to behold the works of God everywhere.

As I speak to you this morning, I am particularly imbued with the thoughts about the ancient civilizations of South America. I am thinking this morning of the magnificent attempts made by the divine ones at inner levels to bring perfection to this planet. Many of you ladies at present wearing physical forms of far less stature than my own are not able perhaps in ordinary thought to conceive of yourselves in giant form; and yet, if you will look at the statue of the beloved Goddess of Liberty, you may develop a concept of a giant race. During the time when I manifested physically upon this planet, there was a race of magnificent women dwelling in South America that bore my name, Amazon. This is known to some of you, for the geography of South America has given to the River Amazon my name.

Well, beloved ones, returning now to the thought of South America, I wish to weave in with that thought the greatness of motherhood - not motherhood in the ordinary sense, but Motherhood in the divine sense; for the time has come when upon this planet there must manifest an understanding once again of the culture of the Mother race. It must be understood that this is not a conflict between sexes, between masculinity and femininity, but it is the upsurge of the Mother principle to take dominion as the principle of culture and virtue and loveliness which gives to a civilization an era of peace wherein the populace may once again master the arts of spinning and weaving from the substance of their dreams days of peace and nights of rest - as you give in your invocations.

Beloved ones, the world has far too long mastered and sought to master the arts of war, and we who are known as Amazons - and I AM Amazon - desire to bring once again to the attention of the ladies of this planet on behalf of the ladies of heaven the powerful influences of a mother's love and of the Mother of the World's love for the civilization of this age that shall cause those divine virtues which are not thought of as being specifically masculine in nature to manifest upon this earth, not only in the women of the world but in the men of the world.

You see, beloved ones, the very nature of God is composed of both masculine and feminine attributes so that in a true sense the nature of God can be spoken of as being both masculine and feminine. Therefore, I would like to call to your attention that while the wonderful complement that God has given to me, beloved Hercules, manifests the power aspect of God, that this power is always tempered by the feminine aspect so that it is not a destructive force but it is a power of light and love wielded as blue lightning and manifesting the perfection of God all ways. Beloved ones, do you see then how that power is needed? Power is needed but it must not be unbridled. Therefore in my beloved complement, Hercules, there manifests that aspect of feminine control which produces the divine balance of life. In your beloved Saint Germain, the wonderful attributes of the Goddess of Justice, Portia, have caused him to express freedom with purpose and justice for all men. And so it is, beloved ones, that the masculine and the feminine are intended to be balancing forces.

For far too long now the annals of civilization record the masculine attributes within both the men and the women. Many years ago when women's suffrage was given to the nation America, it caused a change in the thinking processes of the women of America, who for some time sought to imitate men in many ways in finding their questionable new freedom. Well, while we approve of the equality of both men and women of a certainty, we certainly do not approve of that type of thinking, beloved ones, which desires to imitate a quality without understanding the law of balance in that quality so that the perfection of God can manifest there and not some Bohemian type of expression which is not the beauty of the Godhead.

The shining splendor of the Godhead is always truly cultural. It is truly lovely. It is wonderful to behold. I am grateful that the beloved child of light who spoke to you in directing you in your decrees has mentioned several matters pertaining to the culture of America because it is truly desirable that all men understand that beloved Paul the Venetian is greatly desirous of expressing the culture of the great flame of love not only in the heart of America but in the heart of the world. And in giving the gift of his mighty flame to the heart of America from the heart of France, he gave it in order to express the faith of the ascended masters which still abides with the American people that they will be the hope of the world - an ascended master nation epitomizing and expressing for the family of nations that justice and liberty and equality are the fruit of Godliness within the hearts of its people.

The Mother principle desires to see this nation strong, but when the day comes that the implements of war can be safely put away, that is our desire. Until this can be done safely I say, America, be on guard! Civilizations have decayed from within. They have also decayed from without, and by this I mean that they have been destroyed from without. Therefore, it is necessary that the bulwarks of the internal security of the nation be strengthened because the people themselves teach and train their youth in the correct manner in which they ought to live. This is a part of the duty and responsibility of every mother. But, beloved ones, the mothers of America must be willing to give their sons to the protection of its shores and to the protection of freedom when it is necessary to do so. How we long for the men of the world to put away the instruments of war and to inscribe their beings with the instruments of peace, but it is clearly to be understood that this must be brought about not by a unilateral action of one nation but by an absolutely sincere action of all of the nations of the world.

The Mercurian communications systems of the world today - the rapidity with which weapons and missiles can be launched, carrying and bearing destructivity from continent to continent - does not permit the world to sleep or to have a blind trust. It is the responsibility of men to guard from within the mighty sacred tenets of the faith which they bear in Almighty God, but it is their duty and

responsibility from without to guard the security of their nation and the principles of cosmic freedom for which this nation under God has suffered in the past and been protected by Saint Germain through the ages.

Beloved ones, I long and others of the great ones long to see on the plains, hills, and forests of South America a new culture arise under the direction of the mighty Great Divine Director. We long to see an era of peace and plenty manifest there, to see the old temples raised anew, to see them blaze with the golden light of truth which was brought to fruition thousands and thousands of years ago upon that blessed continent. But the power of light, the power of freedom must be retained in the heart of America that the germinal seeds of light may be transmitted safely there in one mighty Pan-American union that shall unite the hearts of the South American people and span this nation America, extending itself over Canada even to the point farthest north in Alaska.

Mighty plans of the ascended masters are far beyond the comprehension of most people who have but a limited glimpse of history. This history they have acquired through a few years of study in this particular embodiment and the gleanings perused from a few textbooks of limited concepts. We have observed the operation of mankind upon this planet spanning the centuries, and the great record room in the Royal Tetons contains the scribe writings of gold containing the history of those civilizations. We know firsthand whereof we speak, and we know that the need is great to unite the hearts of the three Americas so that the protection needed can be given to South America.

I would like to point out to the beloved ones that are hearing this address that the agents of insincere foreign powers have ever so frequently sought to find a place of operation within those nations of the world where economic instabilities exist. Where hunger for food and the living standard is lowered, there they send forth their nefarious agents to make every attempt to plant seeds of communism and atheism. These are so contradictory to the plans of the ascended masters that I am certain that every sincere chela will immediately grasp the concept that it is necessary to guard South America against the infiltration of those hordes of shadow and darkness. Yet these also are children of the light within. [To be concluded in next week's Pearl of Wisdom.]

Note: The above dictation by Amazonia was dictated to the Messenger Mark L. Prophet in Washington, D.C., on December 16, 1962. Send for The Seven Elohim in the Power of the Spoken Word, a four-cassette tape album, including 15 dictations given through the Messengers Mark and Elizabeth Prophet from Hercules, Apollo, Lumina, Heros, Amora, Astrea, Purity, Cyclopea, El Morya, and others. A7636.

Chapter 19

Amazonia, Elohim of the First Ray - May 7, 1978

Vol. 21 No. 19 - Amazonia, Elohim of the First Ray - May 7, 1978

SPOKEN BY ELOHIM

OUT OF THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD

UNTO THE TWO WITNESSES

X

The Culture of the Mother Race

Part 2

It is necessary, then, that the students understand that when we speak and warn the individuals to be on guard that it is more to be on guard against a creative error concept and a forced operating within the framework of individual monads and society than it is a personal protection required against any specific individual. Individuals, beloved ones, are mere pawns upon the chessboard of world affairs. They are moved about by the human viciousness which has been spawned and created through the centuries. These destructive forces crept in to our marvelous civilizations that existed in the past in South America and thoroughly undermined the principles of freedom there until the wonderful Amazon ladies no longer were cultural expressions of the ascended masters' light. They became depraved individuals using their giant strength to wage destructive warfare even against the opposite sex and degenerating into mere tribes of an expression which I do not wish to dwell upon.

Beloved ones, it is the desire of the ascended masters to protect mankind against those destructive elements which are truly not a part of the creation of God. They are a part, and solely a part, of the creation of man and of those rebellious spirits which long ago came to this planet and made this earth their temporary home. By contagion they spread abroad the poisons of their thoughts and errors, and as the great cosmic law moves into balance, all that is unjust must one day be justified by the law. And therefore, balance must be achieved. Cataclysms and fierce storms of destructivity have been rained upon mankind in the past. Civilizations and society have been toppled. Vast pyramids have been overturned. Mighty cataclysmic upheavals have caused continents to disappear beneath the waves. So awful is the scene recorded we do not even desire to look upon it except as a point of historical episode and to call to your attention the dangers inherent in wrong thinking and wrong living and misjudging and misdirecting your energy.

I, therefore, call to the mothers of the world to awaken to the great need before them to teach their children to understand the power of creative thinking. The arts, beloved ones, are given to mankind

by reason of the Seven Spirits before the throne of God.¹ And therefore, I would like to point out that the Elohim play a tremendous part in releasing into mankind's dominion the power of achieving an understanding of true culture. The ancient Greek civilization was developed originally a great deal through the assistance of beloved El Morya, and it was the desire of the ascended masters during that time to cause wonderful statues to be constructed and placed at strategic spots throughout the early cities - the cities of Athens, others. It was the desire of the ascended masters to have the women, who were enceinte at that time, to behold these statues during the period of gestation that they might externalize in their thoughts bodies beautiful, souls noble, and a consciousness charged with an exalted state.

All of this came about and was the glory of Greece. But, beloved ones, the story has been oft repeated - the decline and fall of Rome, the decline and fall of the Grecian civilization, the decline and fall of Atlantis, the decline and fall of Lemuria, the decline and fall of far too many continents, beloved ones, and civilizations. And now, in the holy name of Saint Germain, I would like to tell you that it is the desire of my beloved Hercules and all of the brothers and sisters of heaven to see this great land of America remain great, to see the people come to a state where they will understand the greatness of that which they now hold as a vast potential doorway into infinite wonders for the entire planet and its environs.

Man today holds the key within his receptive consciousness to understand that the open door must be kept open, that receptivity must be retained to the ascended master octaves. In the holy name of God I ask you, beloved ones, if you were to cut your telephone wires, to destroy your radio antennas, and to destruct your means of communicating with one another, how could you hold together your present civilization? Supposing, beloved ones, that as at the Tower of Babel your speech was confused² today and you were no longer able to understand one another. In this lack of communication, utter chaos would ensue and truly you would find how valuable indeed is the power of communication.

Consider, then, for a moment what it means to contact our octave. And I would like to call to your attention one specific thought: how many individuals do you suppose, as tools of the sinister force, would desire to destroy this beloved messenger through whom I am speaking? Why, beloved ones? Because in the destruction of communication with our octave the honest reports presently being given would no longer be yours, and it would set back the cause of freedom. I could cite other instances where this has happened. You see, beloved ones, the beloved Great Divine Director filled a similar post to that which he is now filling long ago in South America.

I want to call to the attention of the beloved ladies once again of the need to train the youth of the world in externalizing creative art. Consider what it means to be able to create beautiful forms. The aberrations of the recent artistic cults of the world is a frightening thing to behold and truly reflects the Bohemian attitudes of the artists in expressing the emotional level of degeneration rather than the cultural expressions of the soul. There are a few who have touched upon the great hem of the eternal garments³ of Truth. To these we give our approval, but to others we express our regret.

Beloved ones, it is so needful that the thought of beauty from out the Great Central Sun be held in the consciousness of the mothers of the world. They must recognize the power of the Creative Spirit itself, the Creative Spirit himself, to express the light rays from his heart through their mind and consciousness and to make of their consciousness a prism of light that the light rays may pass through their consciousness and then blaze upon the screen of reality things that are eternally beautiful. This is a cultural expression of the Spirit - of the Holy Spirit.

Down through the ages countless great masters have served mankind by producing paintings and statuary of great beauty. You can safely look upon these objects for they are inspirational, but they

¹Rev. 1:4.

²Gen. 11:9.

³Matt. 9:20; 14:36.

are but a passing shadow of that which shall be. For as of old upon the continent of South America, so in time to come shall a new colossus, a new treasury of beauty, be created - a museum that men may safely muse within. For that which they behold is a part of the kingdom of God. You see, beloved ones, much of the form of the world is still endowed with God's beauty. It needs merely the washing of purification. It needs the bathing of the spiritual radiance to transmute it once again into its central loveliness. Its core is light, its exterior shall become light as mankind purify their consciousness.

And therefore comes now the Mother of the World, comes now the Mother-of-the-World concept to the fore in mankind's consciousness. The so-called cult of the Mother of the World must arise within mankind's consciousness that the youth of the world be trained for spiritual avatarship, for spiritual experiments, for spiritual living. You see, beloved ones, in the temples of the Brotherhood at Karnak, in the temples of the Brotherhood at Gibraltar and other places on Malta, we hold these sacred schools. But now they must move out into the world of form. Now they must move out with great radiant, swirling energies, and they must enter into the mothers' hearts.

You have heard it said that the hand that rocked the cradle is the hand that ruled the world.⁴ Well, beloved ones, this is the hour of your shining motherhood, the hour when the mothers of the world must unite in one beautiful expression of guarding the divinity of their sons and daughters of light.

I, Amazon, have spoken from out the Great Central Sun with the eternal shining radiance of the One - Alpha and Omega. I tell you my words shall live long after the sand of this planet has been dissolved into the great cosmic light itself and after the entire solar system will have rolled up as a scroll to be more grand. The words that I have spoken shall live because they are woven of eternal substance. They are a part of the eternal plan of progress whereby the ages become the kingdoms of God made manifest.

In the name of the Great Central Sun from whence I am come, in the name of the shining splendor and radiance of the Eternal One, I depart from you now but I AM with you forever. Look to the Great Central Sun's radiance and there behind that radiance you will find my face smiling and beaming upon you with a grandeur of expression that shall polish the nobility that is within you.

I thank you.

Note: The above dictation by Amazonia was dictated to the Messenger Mark L. Prophet in Washington, D.C., on December 16, 1962. Send for The Seven Elohim in the Power of the Spoken Word, a four-cassette tape album, including 15 dictations given through the Messengers Mark and Elizabeth Prophet from Hercules, Amazonia, Apollo and Lumina, Heros and Amora, Astrea, Purity, Cyclopea and Virginia, Peace with El Morya, Peace and Aloha, Arcturus and Victoria. A7636.

⁴William Ross Wallace, "The hand that rocks the cradle is the hand that rules the world."

Chapter 20

Apollo, Elohim of the Second Ray - May 14, 1978

Vol. 21 No. 20 - Apollo, Elohim of the Second Ray - May 14, 1978

SPOKEN BY ELOHIM

OUT OF THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD

UNTO THE TWO WITNESSES

XII

For the Mind of God Now Manifest in the Mind of Youth

Mankind have circumvented the mind of God by their rebellion against his light, his eternal Son incarnate. And therefore, there exists a warp in this civilization because the great stream of God's consciousness has been bypassed. And therefore, the foundations of life have been built not upon the mind of God, but upon that moonlike reflection that is but the decay and the corrupt version of the original pristine purity of the electrode of his being.

Children of the sun, God will not convey to the heart unruly, calloused, that is apart from his will even the tiniest morsel of the sacred wisdom. Therefore, with all of thy getting¹ get surrender to the will of God that thou might be the instrument for the wisdom required for the fulfilling of the law in this age.

I AM Apollo. I have sponsored your coming to the City Foursquare. I have promised you that if you would carry the vision of Montessori International, of Summit University, and of all that would be fulfilled through the two witnesses, that I would summon the necessary supply from servants of the Most High God.² I have kept my promise to you, and I am keeping that promise to you. But I tell you, beloved ones, to so sponsor you and to provide what has been provided is but a morsel of the dispensations that could be forthcoming if the band of devotees called Keepers of the Flame would place the highest prize upon wisdom and would become once again earnest students of the great teachings of the law.

The discipline of the self is indeed worth all effort, for once you have carved in the chalice of being the golden-light magnet of the Central Sun and you have raised your being and been kissed by the flame of Helios and Vesta, you will see how the mind of God will become your own. And then there

¹Prov. 4:7.

²See "An Increment of Light from the Holy Kumaras" by Apollo, given at Shasta 1975, July 6, 1975, published in the eight-cassette tape album A7524. The full text of the dictation is included in the paperback book, *The Great White Brotherhood in the Culture, History, and Religion of America* by Elizabeth Clare Prophet (Los Angeles: The Summit Lighthouse, 1978), pp. 272-73.

is nothing that is too hard for the Lord who has established himself within thee.

Do you understand, then, that every problem that besets mankind may be dissolved by the great mind of God? But the moment mankind are apart from that mind, they see only the conditioning which leads to more and more error, compounded and compounded, until men give up in despair. And instead of receiving the deliverers of the hosts of the Lord, they welcome with open arms the enemy, the fallen ones, and they jump into the jaws of the enemy and accept their solution which is not solution, but only a dis-solution of their very own souls. Alas indeed, he who determines to live outside of God can count on the dissolution of his soul - and that not by God, but by the forces of illusion which he has allowed to hang upon his own Tree of Life³ until the grid and forcefield of being is alchemically neutralized by the manifestation of illusion itself. Let us have the yellow diamond of the Mother. Let us have souls who will follow the Word of the World Teachers, who will hearken unto the plea of the Lord of the World and Kuthumi. But above all, let us have souls who are willing to be gentle instruments of the wisdom of God - not resisting each turn, each request that is made of the Great Law, but following as gentle flowers blowing in the breezes, as electrons in the rhythm of the ascending and descending cycles.

I am come, then, to convey to you the desire to be whole by the will of God, the desire to come into a new consciousness whereby surrender is not a struggle, but whereby you see beyond surrender to the joy, the utter joy of the contemplation of being and then the action of that being. Wisdom is an unguent, for it heals the sores of ignorance, illumines the soul as to the nature of being. And when this illumination is present, then all laws and all regulations and all commandments and covenants of the Creator are as soft as down, as soft as movement in starlight. And there is no rubbing up against, then, the will of the Creator in resistance because of the false idea that the perpetuation of the petty wants of the little self is the preservation of identity. This is one of the original lies.

And I call, then, to the staff of the messengers to set forth those tomes of wisdom that are already entitled at inner levels *The Exposure of the Lie*. Let these lies be exposed, for the moment they are seen for what they are, you will find thousands of souls of light walking free, passing through the prison doors; for no thing on earth evermore will be able to hold them confined to mental bondage, emotional tyranny. They will simply dissolve from the very midst of their captors, and they will be found in contemplation in the great shining Sun of his own Righteousness.⁴

I come, then, with a quickening of illumination. Let that illumination be for the softening of the mind so stereotyped, so programmed that you can scarcely enjoy the wondrous interchange whereby you are almost entertained twenty-four hours a day as you receive the impressions of the mind of God. For God himself is so eager to convey to his sons and daughters his contemplation of the infinite. And, therefore, those who have the mind of God are perpetually aware of the movement of that mind and the vast contemplation of the creation that was and is and is to be.

I come, then, with the mighty Scroll of Life. And upon this scroll are written the names of those who have, in many thousands of years, passed the initiations of obedience to God's laws and therefore stand to inherit in this moment a portion of that mind of God. I announce to you this initiation so that you might feel the urge to quickly place your atoms and cells in alignment with God's mind so that you, too, might receive in each successive cycle those increments that are to be given before the year 2001.

Consciousness is moving rapidly in this age. Children come into life, and they have received dispensations for more and more activation of illumination's flame. Simultaneously, there is the judgment of those who have misused that flame, and they are removed from this system of worlds, and the energy they have misqualified is sent back to the Great Central Sun as a mighty reservoir of wisdom's flame that can be invoked by you and drawn forth for creation once again.

³Gen. 2:9.

⁴Mal. 4:2.

Therefore, let this scroll - many thousands of names that are written thereupon - be now read by the Keeper of the Scrolls at the Royal Teton Retreat. Each of your names is written in gold, penned there originally by the Keeper of the Scrolls himself. And so then, as you individually are counted among those who have not resisted the calling of God and of the messengers, you will find the tingling, the quickening, the acceleration of wisdom in the chakras. This you will perceive at inner levels; and by and by without, you will find new ideas, inventions, creativity, but above all that great ingenious quality that rejoices to figure out how to make the will of God work regardless of the circumstances that have been contrived against it.

Sometimes it is like working through a Chinese puzzle to be able to make the will of God coincide with human life and all of its demands and obligations. But I tell you, when you place first things first, you will find the clouds will be put aside and the direct ray of Almighty God will be upon your head and you will see the clear, single path whereby your entire life can suddenly be changed, moved about, and you may find yourself in different circumstances more advantageous to the acceleration of the release of the wisdom of God.

Souls who love Camelot, I come in Morya's name, and I come to dedicate a flame. Let Camelot come again, and let it be in your very heart! Let it be the burning, joyous movement of Morya, of Mother and Merlin and Lanello! Let it be Saint Germain in the full glory of the alchemist of the age! Let it be you yourself - a knight, a lady of the flame, which title you may earn by distinguished service to the court of the ascended masters. Let us have striving! Let us have goals! Let us have tournaments! And let new life be born upon this continent! I release the joy-rippling of illumination's flame, the joy of angels, elementals, and sons and daughters of God this day for the coming again of Camelot and for the children of the sun marching upon the spiral stairway into their own God Presence I AM.

So now, let the angels of the Keeper of the Scrolls present to each one upon earth who has earned this, a greater blessing and increment of the mind of God. And let all who realize that this can be won go forth from this conference with the sense, I will have my soul liberation! I will have my joy and victory! for God has spoken to me personally this day and offered me his mind in exchange for my will to be within his will. So I will love and love and love until the melting and the dissolving of that substance permits me to stand in the very presence of Apollo himself.

Beloved ones, swim through the galaxies with me! Swim through a golden sea! Come as I show you all the world's in yellow! All the world's a golden light when you are attuned to the mind of God - bright with hope, bright with meaning and understanding and the compassion that comes from wise dominion.

O blessed, O blessed ones, how blessed are you that you may rejoice in this hour for the coming again of our Camelot, perceived now as the yellow diamond from the mind of Buddha that can indeed be in the hour of your ascension the gem of your attainment, the focal point of your meeting Morya in the will of God and Morya propelling you into the arms of the Elohim.

Would you not care to be introduced at the courts of heaven as a chela of the Elohim? [Audience answers Yes.] Beloved ones, this is a goal and you can attain it. And if in this life you come to understand the meaning of being a chela of Elohim as El Morya himself was, you will see how much power you can receive as a son and a daughter of God. You will see just what can be given to you once you have received the mind of God. Why, it is the full power and authority of Elohim for the creation of worlds. And is not Camelot a world of your creation as the co-workers of God and the Brotherhood? Is it not the work of sons and daughters of light ascended and unascended? See, then, how you will live to behold the handiwork of God in you, and how you will see coming true the prophecy of your becoming a co-creator with the Most High.

See then, that you are diligent - not in hiding from the messenger, for this becomes the first obstacle upon the Path for so many who cannot understand how they could receive the disciplines of

the ascended hosts through a mere physical manifestation. Be not caught by the latticework of the physical manifestation, but be enamored of the flame. And do not be fearful to ask the messenger to expose your human consciousness. Do not fear the exposure, for it is a white, cool heat of the sacred fire that strips you of that darkness more quickly than the surgeon's knife if you are not possessive of that darkness. And instantaneously you are free.

Be not concerned, then, that the messenger will find you in your naughty ways. Be concerned that God will find you, that God will isolate you, that God will love you enough to take the messenger out of her pathway to find you in your naughty way and to expose that substance which is in no way a real part of you and which the messenger ever beholds as illusion. Standing before your great God-free being, the messenger always knows who you are, and therefore you do not suffer loss. And yet these chastisements are for your own separation from your own not-self, and therefore they must come. And you must understand that without a representative, the very moment when you need the Word of the Lord God is the moment when you will subconsciously erect the barrier to his Word because it is human nature to be frightened of the exposure of that which is unreal.

So, beloved ones, be grateful for hierarchy and run to ask that question of the one whom you can perceive - "Show me what is not real!" And then when you have accepted the intercession of the messenger, you will find that as quickly as you can mount the path of attainment you will come to that place where you will receive other teachers. And you will find that the ascended masters will welcome you into their retreats because you have seen fit to bow before the one who is but a transparency for the Eternal Flame.

This is the meaning of the guru-chela relationship, and it is nothing to fear. The messenger can hardly wait to be removed from that place where she stands between you and the ascended hosts. It is her desire only to step aside. But she is also conditioned by the great intensity of the light whereby we are very much aware that if you were to receive that light directly, it would harm the very delicate fabric of your being and would dissolve also a portion of your soul self along with the not-self. And therefore, you cannot come too close to the sacred fire. Therefore, we have hierarchy.

Do you know, beloved ones, that the power that is upon me this day and that I have sealed as a mighty yellow sphere around the messenger could not be contained within your chakras without damage to those centers? Understand that there are lifewaves upon earth who could not even receive the increment that you have now received this morning. And so you also must be the go-between and remind the children of God on earth of their obligations to rid themselves of the infestations of demons and discarnates whereby they cry out against the teachings, the activity, and the Mother of the Flame.

They, therefore, must stand in your presence, and if they cannot pass through you because they do not acknowledge the Christ within you, then they will not be able to see the messenger or the ascended masters whom she represents. And there are those who never ever come before our sacred fire, who are barred from our retreats because they have not received you personally as a child of God. And therefore, inasmuch as they done it unto the least of these my brethren, they have done it unto me.⁵

You are hierarchy! You are the hierarchy of wisdom's fount, and through you we test the souls of mankind. As you are willing to hold that position in hierarchy, so also accept that one just a step beyond you is able in this moment to give you so much more than you have even been willing to receive because of that subtle ingredient of human stubbornness where in truth you have not totally submitted to the will of God or to your own correction by the wisdom already present and anchored in the messenger.

Ponder then my words, for I see many who reach for the stars and have not yet even plucked the star in their own backyard. So let it be that you avail yourselves of opportunity. As Jesus said,

⁵Matt. 25:40.

“Work while ye have the light.”⁶

I AM the light! and I AM the light incarnate in the messenger. I AM the light incarnate in the chela. And I AM in you the rippling of far-off worlds for the quivering of earth and her evolutions.

Gently, gently rock the cradle of the soul.

Note: The above dictation by Apollo was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet at the fall conference, Soul Liberation, in Pasadena, California, on October 7, 1977 (9:49-10:12 a.m. PDT). Send for Soul Liberation, Album I, a six-cassette tape album, including eight dictations given through the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet: Kwan Yin, Mother of Mercy, “Guarding the Youth for the Pyramid of Life”; Kuthumi, World Teacher, “Guarding the Souls of Christed Ones for Mission 2001”; Lanello and K-17, “An Intelligence Report”; Omri-Tas, Ruler of the Violet Planet, “Violet Flame, with Love from Shamballa”; El Morya, Chohan of the First Ray, “The Gemini Mind for the Governing of Society and the Self”; Chamuel, Archangel of the Third Ray, “The Movement Toward the Center of the Great Sun of Love”; Jophiel, Archangel of the Second Ray, “Wisdom Shall Have Her Perfect Work.” A7800.

⁶John 12:35.

Chapter 21

Amora, Elohim of the Third Ray - May 21, 1978

Vol. 21 No. 21 - Amora, Elohim of the Third Ray - May 21, 1978

SPOKEN BY ELOHIM

OUT OF THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD

UNTO THE TWO WITNESS

XII

Love For the Transformation of Worlds

Hail, legions from the Great Central Sun! Hail, lightbearers of love who come to earth to show mankind the way! Now enter the forcefield of Terra and come into this place where chalices are uplifted for the receiving of the kindling fires of love that are for the kindling of a new age and for the transformation of worlds.

I AM Amora in the heart of the Elohim! I AM Amora in the heart of Heros! Our twin flames are juxtaposed for the filling of worlds with light in Spirit and in Mater. So we come. In the cycle of three, I come to fulfill that destiny of love released by Heros at this time at the freedom conference in 1974.¹ I come then to release the Omega cycle of our love and for that love to be seized by you as a mighty torch that completes the light of the cyclings of infinity.

Now know that all of the love dictations which you are receiving are being stored in your causal bodies and in your chakras. And these levels of love are intensifying, for it is required that a magnet of love be established; for even your own beloved Lanello said that without love within this organization, you could not fulfill the victory. And therefore as you have understood it is love, love, and love, and only love in its purest form that is the vortex of energy which draws into the very center of your being all souls of love - like-minded, like-hearted, and moving in the action of the Spirit.

Look around you, precious ones. Look at all of life moving-or so they think - toward the center of God. You will find that that which prevents so many souls from entering into the joy and the enthusiasm of the science of the spoken Word is selfishness itself and all of the demons and discarnates who reinforce selfishness as sloth, as lethargy, as darkness within the consciousness of those who cling to it as though it were their very life.

You will notice, then, that souls who think that they have the quality of God and of the Spirit are in fact psychic, possessing psychic frequencies and phenomenon, and they move in spiritual circles

¹See "Behold, Our God is the Consuming Fire of Love" by Heros and Amora, given at Freedom '74, Spokane, Washington, July 5, 1974, published in the eight-cassette tape album, A7432, and the four-cassette tape album, A7636, and in Pearls of Wisdom Vol. 21, No. 12, pp. 59-63.

but they are not representative of the Holy Spirit. And so there always has been - on Lemuria and Atlantis and through the centuries - those who have walked a pseudo-path of religion and a pseudo-path of the science of religion. And with their free-love philosophy and their freedom to be anything, come what may, they have led astray the sheep of the fold.²

Yes, you have heard this theme but I speak it again for I speak for the transformation of worlds! I speak that you will know and know again and again that in order to have love you must have consecration and you must be willing to be stripped of the adornments of the lesser self especially when it comes to matters of spiritual pride as well as material ambition. To walk in the way of those who would be the fulfillment of the law of love - this is your calling, this is our calling to you.

We come then to expand the chalice, for we desire that each chalice of each Keeper of the Flame should be adequate to the necessity at hand. When there is no rain, it is a sign that there is not a chalice to receive the drops of the Holy Spirit. Elemental life are in tune with the Maha Chohan, the representative of the Holy Spirit; and when there is the imbalance, the absence of the Holy Spirit across the land, then there is no magnet for the balance of the forces in nature and of fire, air, water, and earth. And so there cannot be the moving away of forcefields of pollution in the earth or in the air or in the water, for the sacred fire of the Spirit does not flow.

We come for a literal transformation of worlds. Whose world? Your world! Your energy field! Your microcosm! That is where it begins. That is where love must initiate the spiral of a new age. You are gods and goddesses in potential!³ One day you may be Elohim, sun gods and goddesses. Why not use the potential now, inasmuch as Elohim have bowed before your light as it is the light of God and have willingly desired to place upon you the mantle of authority that is the authority of power?

In truth, it does not require all types of hardship and deprivations of the self to achieve the path of attainment, but it requires a steadfast moving to the center of love. It requires devotion, but not necessarily austerities. Love is a freedom to be your Real Self. That is the complete freedom of love. To do anything you want as long as your doing is the Real Self - this is free love. It is practiced by the Elohim, for we are the Real Self of God in manifestation. And when you know you are that Real Self to the fullness in every sphere and center of being, God will come to you out of the lightning and the thunder and from out the "still small voice"⁴ within, and you will no longer wonder when, oh when you will have the power to change the worlds, for the power in you will be the change and the change before your very eyes. It requires but a little by measure.

I speak the echo of Hercules, but I come with an echo of love from out the Great Central Sun. And now the angels of the Central Sun who have formed a giant spiral over this forcefield - spiraling around this tent of the people Israel,⁵ spiraling higher and higher - are ready to release into your hearts a spiral of love for the transformation of whatever world with which it comes in contact. According to your vision, so will the action of your love-spiral be. If you would transform an anthill, so an anthill it shall be. If you would transform your community, your nation, your earth and solar system, so it shall be. For the spiral of love of the angels of the Central Sun and of the Elohim is for your certain victory won in love in the Holy City.

Now will you stand to receive this coil of life. [Audience rises.] Now visualize the ascension coil beginning in the center of the base of the pyramid and spiraling clockwise, forming the largest cycle coincident with the square and then coming closer and closer and forming a rising pyramid until it is complete in the all-seeing eye. See that spiral, then-that is the grid and forcefield for your victory.

The spiral of love which I will release to you in the name of God this night will be a coil of pink

²John 10:16.

³Pss. 82:6.

⁴1 Kings 19:12.

⁵1 Kings 12:16.

energy. It will descend upon you according to that visualization and that energy magnet of the ascension coil. It will be placed around you, and it will remain and intensify as you guard your harmony in love. It will decrease if you misuse the harmony of love. And if your misuse becomes a perpetual misqualification, then you will lose this spiral of love.

Thus I give to you a matrix which is yours to use as a gift of God for the transformation even of your body temple from the body terrestrial to the body celestial.⁶ As you use and intensify the spiral, so will the love of the Elohim mount within your pyramid of Self and so will you be found manifesting the gifts and graces of the Holy Spirit.⁷ If you desire not to receive this spiral of love, you have only to motion to the angels who descend and they will bypass you according to your free will.

O. Elohim. Alpha. AUM. AUM. Omega. [Chanted.] Angels of love from out the Great Central Sun, release now the spirals of love into the aura, forcefield, and four lower bodies of each one! Let the heart contact be made, let it be sealed, and let these souls know contact with the Elohim as long as they sustain the action of perpetual love!

Amen. Amen. Amen. It is sealed! It is sealed! It is sealed, O my God! And my joy is fulfilled this night to behold, behold love in manifestation. O God, thine is the glory! O God, thine is the name I AM THAT I AM!

I AM Amora, praising the light of God in you and rejoicing that the day has come when I could be with you for the fulfillment of this cycle of my beloved. May you go forth to fulfill all cycles and always to return to the center of the One.

I AM in the love coil, the vibration of Elohim. [Chanted.]

Note: The above dictation by Amora was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet in Pasadena, California, on July 4, 1977 (12:41-12:55 a.m. PDT). Send for Only Love, a six-cassette tape album, including twenty-two dictations given through the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet: Lanello, "A Key of Love"; Saint Germain, "Message to America and the People of Earth"; Mother Mary, "All is Not Well"; Shiva, "An Endless Stream of Consciousness"; Saint Germain, "Dispensation to the Youth of America"; Listening Angel, "The Prayers I Hear"; Lanello, "My Love for You Unfailing"; Jesus the Christ, "Our Sacred Labor of Love in the New Jerusalem: The Judgment and the Quickening"; Lady Master Venus, "The Stone of Love Which You Have Forged and Won"; Saint Germain, "The Voice of the Seventh Angel: Seven Angles of God's Own Self-Awareness"; Hercules, "Love, the Dymamo of Action"; Out of the Love of Saint Francis and Clare, "The Defense of the Holy Church", Padma Sambhava, "The Great Synthesis - The Mother as Guru"; Chamuel and Charity, "The Alignment of the Self with the Self in the Temple Beautiful"; Paul the Venetian, "The Beauty of Love"; Pope John XXIII, "The Initiation of the Mother within the Church: To Receive the Body of the Lord"; Sanat Kumara, "My Body a Living Altar in the Midst of My People Israel"; John the Beloved, "I AM the Open Book"; Omega, "The Great Reunion"; the Maha Chohan, "The Sacred Science of the Mother"; El Morya, "The Eye of Morya Is upon You". A7742.

⁶1 Cor. 15:40.

⁷Heb. 2:4.

Chapter 22

Purity, Elohim of the Fourth Ray - May 28, 1978

Vol. 21 No. 22 - Purity, Elohim of the Fourth Ray - May 28, 1978

SPOKEN BY ELOHIM

OUT OF THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD

UNTO THE TWO WITNESSES

XIII

Blessed Fragments of Purity

Part 1

Blessed fragments of purity from the heart of the Eternal, passing, then, from sun center into blessed manifestation, how we welcome thy orderly progression through the concentric, emanating spheres of reality! Purity, the broken universal body of purity, a fragment coming to every man, every woman, and every child! The mighty continents of the air releasing their energy and pouring that energy in minute portions to all so that, deep within the consciousness of each heart, that seed of flame that is the blessed reality of purity could be born anew and cherished by each lifestream.

I am come this day to remind you of the transcendental nature of yourself, to remind you of that fragmented purity now tarnished by some whose luster has grown dim as a result of misappropriations of sense energy and misqualifications and human density. But it need not be. For the glimmer of the lightning of divine love from the heart of the Infinite is resounding still, and the movements of the universal vocal cords have never ceased to emanate the Word that “in the beginning”¹ vibrated substance into a form of reality. Now we begin to summon from the hearts of men a response to that magnificent gift of God - the gift of purity, the pure slate on which no record had been inscribed but only the tendency that states: as the twig is bent so the child or tree is inclined to expand and shape its limbs.

So by cosmic purity were ye framed. And the atoms and the cells and the minute portions of being were all framed by a wholesome thought from the mind of Deity, lofty, and captured by the artists of old - Titian, and the Venetian master, and others including your own beloved Paul.² These captured that beauty in fragments minute and brought it forth into the world as statuary, as painting, as grandiose conception; and it remains today a wonder and delight to those who have yet lost the internal symbolism locked within its heart.

¹John 1:1.

²the Ascended Master Paul the Venetian.

But we seek to liberate men today into the purity that is in the universe and surges through the universe and floods the universe as an incoming tide exchanges the guard with the outgoing tide. For there is ebb and flow as active principle in life. There are moments of rest even as there are moments of action. And all of you who understand the law correctly will perceive that in moments of rest there is a preparation for action, and in moments of action there is preparation for a rest that precedes a future action.

And so we say to you today, as your hearts hunger to taste of the Sacred Eucharist of infinite cosmic purity, realize that the messengers of God are the seven mighty Elohim, that the messengers of God are the seven beloved archangels and their divine complements, that the messengers of God are the ascended masters, that the messengers of God walk also in veils of flesh. And ye yourselves each one are intended - as are all men - to represent the noblest, the purest, the sweetest, the most blessed image that could ever be conceived by mind or written by pen or painted upon canvas or created in the world of form - penciled by electronic light and reborn moment by moment in the hearts of the angelic host and cosmic beings.

For the world today is filled with the sense of fragmentation. The world today is filled at subtle inner levels with those magnificent patterns that are wielded by mighty cosmic forces that seek to bring into manifest expression in the world of form the beauty of the golden age, that seek to bring to man's consciousness an attunement with higher dimensions and spheres of beauty right while he walks below. For only by the conceptions of higher beauty can the world below be framed and gilded by the power that was spoken of by the Christ long ago upon the hills of Judea, Consider the lilies of the field, they toil not, neither do they spin, yet I say unto you that Solomon, in all his glory, was not arrayed like unto one of these.³

Consider, then, today each one of you - each lifestream in this place! - the magnificence of your own divine image. Consider for a moment the unique garment that heaven has prepared for you. You consider in the shops of the world those outer garments and choose them with care. You consider the fashions of the passing times. We ask you today to consider those eternal garments which God has fashioned - tailored in heaven and determinant in bringing into the consciousness of man that refreshment that comes from a dip in the pools of universal mercy.

Men desire to bathe in the great baths of the world. They desire to bathe in those places of mortal regeneration hopefully to obtain a renewal of the life energy that surges through their hearts, beating and sustaining it moment by moment. But we are concerned that each student shall now take a fresh new look at the patterns of the universal order that are created inviolate in the universe. These cannot be scratched by mortal concepts or altered by mortal feelings. These remain your immortal garments.

You may draw them forth when you are ready. You may dally in the marts of the world. You may pass your time in the idleness of the mart. You may seek to be an idol yourself of the marts of the world. You may tread upon the boards of the world and parade yourselves if you will and seek the adoration of men. But those of you who understand the meaning of universal dignity will recognize that the Infinite could never select - out of the men that he created, out of the immortal image that he created - one and single him out as the select, as the elect, and deny to other parts of life those gifts and graces which he endowed the one with. For all are endowed by God with the selfsame vestments of immortality. All are intended to wear garments of dominion. All are intended to assert themselves in the world order, to maintain then first, order in the domain of self and then, by self-expression, the amplification of Infinity in the finite world; to teach men how to walk with angels, with elementals, with ascended beings; to have friends that are ascended at the courts of heaven.

I AM the Elohim of Purity! I stand for purity through the ages. I stand for eternal purity and its

³Matt. 6:28-29.

image. I stand for the eye-magic - the flash of cosmic reality that endows men and sustains within them the concepts of the Holy Grail. I seek to imbue men with the fastness as well as the vastness of cosmic spheres. These are all around you - swirling immensities that engulf men in midstream. As they are captured by the illusions of life, the power of God continues to function right within the same levels of consciousness and they tap not or select not or tune not in with the powers of the Infinite but are swayed by finite ideals and by finite ideas. They are caught up in the illusion of self-consciousness. They are captured by the idea of an individual as the World Teacher, and they do not understand the meaning of universal preeminence. They do not understand that throughout the ages various individuals chosen by the hierarchy and the Karmic Board do issue forth into the world to create the sense of the grand adventure, to summon countless lives from among mankind to a universal purpose, to preserve the patterns of Infinity for all ages, and to dress men as well as address them in their cosmic vestments.

Why do I stress it? Because we are talking about garments of purity. We are talking about garments that can stand in the fiery furnace of trial.⁴ We are talking about garments that are immortal. We are talking about garments that have the power of the resurrection flame within the very threads themselves. For the center of each cosmic thread, attached as it is to the universal spinning wheel - the great golden dramatic wheel that turns from the heart of God and brings out the radiant antahkarana and pours it forth into the universe - gathers the universal fragments even as the twelve baskets were taken up at that feast when the loaves and the fishes blessed by the Master were broken and imparted to the multitude.⁵ So then, whenever there is made a breakage or a fragmentation of a principle from the whole loaf, to all to whom is given is expected in return to receive those fragments that are not used so that there be no waste made of universal substance but a summoning up from the multitude of those elements of purity which they have not appropriated although they were indeed appropriated by God.

Awake, I say, in the name of God! When I speak, I expect individuals to hear me! I come to you for your salvation! I am here! I am a real being! I am not the figment of someone's imagination! Do you think, then, precious ones, that it is fitting decorum for individuals to come into the places where we speak and consider that this is an ordinary activity? I tell you it is not! and the only result that comes when individuals persist in doing this is that they bring themselves to a worse state than they ought to bring themselves to; for they come here in order to receive the spirit of universal freedom, and they allow themselves to be captivated by those mortal thoughts and passions that identify them with the body and its levels of energy. We are speaking for your immortality! We are speaking for your salvation! We are speaking for your infinite freedom! Is any price too great, I ask you, to pay for that freedom, to pay for that immortality, to accept it, to understand it? Won't you please be seated. [To be concluded in next week's Pearl of Wisdom.]

Note: The above dictation by Purity was dictated to the Messenger Mark L. Prophet at the First International Re-Source Conference in Los Angeles, California, on July 27, 1968 (4:08-4:37 p.m. PDT). Send for The Seven Elohim in the Power of the Spoken Word, a four-cassette tape album, including fifteen dictations given through the Messengers Mark and Elizabeth Prophet: Hercules, "Scaling the Mountain of Hierarchy"; Amazonia, "The Culture of the Mother Race"; Hercules, "The Staff of God"; Apollo and Lumina, "To Purge a Planet of Ignorance", Heros, "The Miracle of Freedom: Story of an Arabian Shepherd Boy"; Heros and Amora, "Behold, Our God Is the Consuming Fire of Love!"; Astrea, "The Freeing of a Continent"; Purity, "Reinforcing the Cycle of the Secret Rays"; Cyclopea, "Infinite Light, Descend!"; Cyclopea and Virginia, "Exploring Selfhood in the Eye of God"; Peace with El Morya, "Peace, Be Still!"; Peace and Aloha, "Three Rings of Peace and a Two-Edged Sword"; Arcturus, "The Responsibility of the Violet Transmuting Flame:

⁴Dan. 3:14-25.

⁵Matt. 14:14-21.

The Fiat and The Tree”; Arcturus and Victoria, “Violet Flame for a Smooth Transition into the Age of Aquarius.” A7636.

Chapter 23

Purity, Elohim of the Fourth Ray - June 4, 1978

Vol. 21 No. 23 - Purity, Elohim of the Fourth Ray - June 4, 1978

SPOKEN BY ELOHIM

OUT OF THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD

UNTO THE TWO WITNESSES

XIII

Blessed Fragments of Purity

Part 2

I AM the Elohim of Purity! and I come to you today in order to create a sustaining momentum of awareness concerning those universal endowments which God with his mighty foreknowledge has created for each and every one of you. When you gaze upon the face of a rosy-cheeked babe, when you see the surge of magnificent renewed energy pouring through that form which a moment before was seemingly lifeless - sustained only by the momentum of its mother's bloodstream - you are able then to recognize that the power of God to endow Matter with the pneuma, with the living flow of the heart's light down through the sushumna and into the radiant manifestation of man's silver cord; you recognize the inflow of the power of the Maha Chohan, the power of the Holy Spirit, and those sustaining elements of Universal Principle which are the joy of every cosmic being.

For we bask in the living light of His presence. We are very much at all times a part of that presence. We could if we would, for example, be here and be there in the sense that while we would be in Los Angeles, we could merely by a thought find ourselves in a flash of lightning in Paris or Rome. But we sometimes choose to proceed along that leisurely pace as one of your airliners or as a being in flight - if they could fly - flying across the margin of the world and enjoying the scenery which we see below. Yet of late years because of the strange accumulations of human doubts and fear, the darkening clouds of materialism in the world's sky, the fact that the children and youth of the world have continually been instructed in a dialectical materialism and an epitome of human greed - does not in any way enable us to feel that we are now gazing upon Terra as we did in ages gone by when we were able to behold the immaculate concept not only from our octave and level of light, but also below as we beheld it above.

For we recall those grand, glorious, golden ages when your own beloved Saint Germain and others of the ascended host were rulers in the physical kingdom of the world. And the teachings - as in Atlantis of old in the fullness of her glory and in ancient Mu - made every man aware of his spiritual power. And darkness and deceit and the need to create the lie did not exist in the world, but pure

honesty of heart. And when men met one another, they were able to gaze at the light of the heart; they could see the threefold flame pulsing there and watch as it would expand its influence and rise up - spilling over from the cup of identity into the world of form, flooding the atmosphere with a renewal of universal love, light, and intelligence.

This was an era of the God Self walking the earth below. And some of you carry in your finer bodies those subtle memories of those moments of universal purity when you were able to rise from the ground with the greatest of ease. As a bird, as a man on the flying trapeze, you soared through the air and went where you wanted to go. Those days should come again - don't you know? And they will if men will only understand that the true power of infinite cosmic motion, the true power of universal locomotion, of individual motion, is captured in the flight of the soul. Right where I AM, there ye are.

Will you then, following the Christ in the regeneration, hitch your wagon to his star and understand the magic of believing and understanding? For when there went out of human life the faith that God planted there because human sophistication and wit superseded it, I want you to know that what took place was a decay of the vital energies of the Spirit in mortal affairs, a shrinking of the silver cord, a decreasing even of the tube of light, and a shortening of the lifespan of man. The days after the Flood - the days when that decay set in, when the aborted forms were no more and the freedom of those imprisoned spirits was then achieved - was a time of both rejoicing and pity from the hierarchical level. For the Elohim were called into the cosmic councils. We were invoked even by the archangels. And those Seven Spirits⁶ of God which dance in the universal palm were convoked and our energy was brought forth.

And when I stood amongst those legions of light and I was consulted as to what should occur I said: "Let us once again enthrone the world in a concept of purity; for when they sank into that oblivion of mortal stature, when they began to understand themselves as mortal beings, when they thought of themselves as a puny intellect in a limited form, they entered the realm of the confining world and joy and purity were no more within them." And I said: "Let us rekindle in them the flame of purity." And many of those at that council turned to me with a look almost of pity at heavenly levels and they said: "You do not understand the degree, the degree of degradation to which this divine creation has sunk." And I said: "O my beloved ones, I understand what you have said. But I will take my stand for purity, and I must adhere to it even as we all must; for we cannot in our great momentum of enthusiasm and assistance for mankind permit ourselves to be dragged down in any way. We must uphold the standards of the age even as the ages roll without producing the fruit that God intended to produce upon the loom of life."

And thus, many unfruitful ages passed:

Ages of darkness, shadow and shame,
Ages of petulance and of blame,
Ages of confusion and of hate,
Ages of senseless human fate.

But never in the consciousness of God or any of the ascended masters did any invasion occur, any recognition of those lesser states exist. We could not tolerate. We did not deviate. We remained holding the immaculate concept for every lifestream below. And when individuals sought to magnetize for themselves the great God flame and to draw out from within their own individual hearts the precious flame of life that enabled them to spin a seamless garment for themselves, we rejoiced and our smiles appeared upon their countenances.

I tell you, blessed ones, those were moments of glory; for the world had waned in its expression of the divine image but heaven had not nor has it to this hour, nor will the hour ever come when

⁶Rev. 3:1.

the Elohim or the cosmic beings, the archangels, the universal council of ascended masters, or the hierarchy of the Great White Brotherhood will ever lower its standards into mortal dimensions. We not only could not afford to do so, but we will not. And I tell you that if you will stand with me this day in a fervent determination to reverse the course of human history, to reverse the course of human energy within the forcefield of your own individual world, I will stand with you for the balance of this embodiment and I will assist you according to my expression of universal law.

May I ask that there be no whispering in this room or consort between mortal individuals. I am here, as I said before, for cosmic purposes and I do not choose to have any outer disturbances for, if you persist in doing it, I will make a sudden exit and the karma will be your own. I have winked at it for the moment, but I shall not continue to do so for this is an activity of great light and it is an activity that is fiercely dedicated to man's freedom. We cannot afford, then, to cater to human beings or to their concepts of us. We do not care what you think of this messenger. If you choose to think less of yourself than you should, we care. But we desire that you should understand that it would be the better part of wisdom to express a prayer to God, if you do not fully understand all that I AM doing, for the greatness of the soul of God that is within you to burst forth through those human bonds and express your own innate purity.

Now, precious ones, is the hour of salvation. Tomorrow is not guaranteed to any individual, for tomorrow is the gift of God that lieth in your hands as life expression today. When you expand this light and when you pray, when you recognize the power of purity to change your worlds and shape your destiny, it will mean a change in the world scene that all the world will appreciate.

For the world is waiting for the sunrise of infinite love, the first flush of the dawn of purity in man's consciousness, the understanding that the old order changeth, that "former things are passed away"⁷ but all things are new as the cosmic breath of purity infuses through and through. A power of the light I AM, a power to express, a power to adjust all wrongs, a power to redress, a power then to fabricate, to change the world that is into the truth that lives in Him who loves and lives and is yesterday, today, and forever - the Universal One appearing in many bodies, the Central Sun in lesser orbs, the universal truth that man absorbs that acts, then, later to reform the energies of sun systems reborn within the finite heart. The engrams of other worlds do now by fire impart a mold of immortality and purity on each heart.

I bow to the God flame within each of you, and I humbly ask your pardon for my intensity and devotion which is my expression and love for God, for being, for your true being, for our true perception of the Logos of life.

I thank you.

Note: The above dictation by Purity was dictated to the Messenger Mark L. Prophet at the First International Re-Source Conference in Los Angeles, California, on July 27, 1968 (4:08-4:37 p.m. PDT). This dictation is included in the cassette album, The Seven Elohim in the Power of the Spoken Word, A7636.

⁷Rev. 21:4.

Chapter 24

Cyclopea, Elohim of the Fifth Ray - June 11, 1978

Vol. 21 No. 24 - Cyclopea, Elohim of the Fifth Ray - June 11, 1978

SPOKEN BY ELOHIM

OUT OF THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD

UNTO THE TWO WITNESSES

XIV

Infinite Light, Descend!

Part 1

Infinite light, descend! Infinite light, descend! Infinite light, descend! The magnificent triumvirate of light, "the tabernacle of God is with men."¹ Within your blessed beating hearts, the threefold flame of life is resident. Pay homage, then, to this token in its great magnificent outreach that is within the forcefield of your heart.

I AM Cyclopea of the all-seeing eye of God, and I hold you now in the whiteness and purity of your God-design from the heart of the Great Central Sun. I will accept no lesser image. I will accept no lesser design. I will accept no other concept save the Divine One. And the fires of perfection that are descending now with the angelic hosts to the planet Earth bring to the world the advent of a new era of new hope of a cosmic adventure that from the beginning has been the paternal and maternal grace which the Divine One would enfold all with. The swaddling garments of divine love, then, are very real. And the forcefield of your individual heart is a fiery world entering in to the heart of the Great Central Sun.

I AM Cyclopea! And the majesty of the eternal Presence is descending. We are concerned, then, that the open door to cosmic love should enfold ye all that you should perceive now that this experience with God, with your own mighty I AM Presence, is an all-enfolding activity of light whereby the soul is being separated from its attachments to the physical consciousness for a certain period - a time, a time, a time, and a half a time² - until the Lord God can convey to the separated consciousness - no longer identifying with human designs, thoughts, and feelings - those blessed cosmic releases of infinite energy which are descending from the Great Central Sun.

Now as I speak, I want you to know that there is an activity of light taking place in the farthest, or uttermost, reaches of space in the very heart of the Great Central Sun whereby cosmic energy

¹Rev. 21:3.

²Rev. 12:14.

spheres, or emanations, are pouring forth through the cosmos with such rapidity and grace as to reach your planetary body right while I am speaking. Light years after light years are being traversed, and the power of the infinite immediacy is coming into physical manifestation to touch your blessed beings with some greater awareness of the cosmic Presence which it is the desire of God this night to descend all around you.

The pulsations of the Infinite, the flashing forth of these mighty light rays, is a special activity specifically designed to hold for the people of earth a blessed awareness of the inner intent of the All-Father of life whereby there will occur a simultaneous exaltation of mortal spirits upon this planetary body that shall give them a little glimpse of the grace of God as he seeks now to prematurely raise them - to elevate them out of the socket of mortal density and into the great eternal passion of the living God as his love pouring through space is the fragrance of the eternal rose, the fragrance of the eternal pine, the fragrance of the myrtle, the fragrance of the lily, the fragrance of heaven encompassing around about the bodies, minds, brains, and beings of humanity until they are able to feel the enfolding light of God that never fails and to sense and understand - not only now but forever - that there is an eternal pathway of light that leads out of the density of human occupations and thoughts and mankind's occupations with human thoughts whereby he can escape out of them momentarily and find himself one with the eternal realities and commune with the blessedness of the Father's consciousness as it descends through the ethers and penetrates the dense spheres of human consciousness and awareness.

I AM Cyclopea, the all-seeing eye of God. Will you come with me now, then, arising in garments of light out of the dense spheres which surround you? Won't you please be seated. Blessed ones, we are now prepared to give those of you who are ready for it a more than ordinary experience whereby your blessed consciousness can enter in to the great cosmic awareness that is flooding the planet Earth tonight from the North to the South Pole with such blessed cosmic energy as has not come to the blessed planet Earth for over ten thousand years.

We are producing a magnificent opportunity, then, to the new age to actually have a cosmic healing from all of the awful schisms that have caused the hearts of men to be separated from one another and separated from their own God-design and have caused them to enter in to such compartments of incarceration as have not allowed the great love-power of God to flow through their pores, through their minds, through their bodies, through their beings a bubbling, joyous delight as of a hidden wellspring from on high that bubbles up within their heart and forcefield, floods through their solar plexus, and washes out of the spongelike consciousness surrounding it all the accumulated psychic poisons of the world that have caused humanity to suffer intense pain and a feeling of separation from those they love.

And as I come to you tonight, then, it is to bring about a clear awakening and awareness, a clarion call that passes through the starry night and speaks of far-off worlds - a clarion call that speaks of far-flung empires of light where various cosmic evolutions are actually approaching the throne of graceful deliverance for entire planetary bodies; where the people at last, having overthrown the yoke of human delusion and all the forces that have sought to divide them, have entered into that spirit of harmonious oneness which God has designed in his great intent of fiery purpose for the planetary body Earth.

I AM Cyclopea! I AM Cyclopea! I AM Cyclopea! And I am flooding this place with cosmic light. I do not care what mortal opinion holds of me. I do not care what individuals think of our messenger. I do not care what dense strata of Matter ponders of infinite love. Infinite love shall not be dammed up. It shall flow forth. I decree it tonight.

We shall see what we can do tonight for the mankind of earth who will acknowledge the power of God that is the living Word - the power of the sword of the Spirit of the living Word³ that has the

³Eph. 6:17.

power to separate you tonight from your physical bodies without harm and to bid you journey with me from pole to pole, from east to west, from west to east throughout the planetary body and see how the dense and gross conditions have encompassed humanity round about with privation, with a spirit of frustration, with a spirit of doubt, with a spirit of confusion, with a spirit of the orthodoxy, with a spirit of disease, with a spirit of mental illness, with a spirit of psychic confusion and disorder, with a spirit that itself resembles a pigpen.

I tell you, beloved ones of earth, the Lord is in his holy temple. And he himself is about to undertake the task of actually cleansing the Augean stables of all the awful accumulation of mortal debris coming about because of the war machines of the world, even the machines that long ago began to function through the House of Krupp and therefore produced that which is known even at inner levels as human corruption in the world of form.

We tell you, then, that all of the nefarious activities that have taken place in Monte Carlo when Mr. Zaharoff was there functioning in the world and creating munition pacts of darkness to bring about the destructive activities of what you have called World War I and also the activities that produced the strange interlude of World War II as a prelude to the present Viet Nam conflict and others that have been produced in the world - all produced by human greed, are themselves actually being deprived of their power by the Word of God that sweeps now through the earth with the power of the Infinite from the very highest realms of Eden where the Tree of Life is standing forth to dispense healing to the nations of the earth.⁴

We, then, bid you journey with us into the world of form. First, we will ask you to observe the ladders of light. We will ask you to observe on that side of the world where darkness now is, the ladders of light - the soft, gentle ladders of light, little golden halos of radiance upon the planetary body as tiny children around the planet are kneeling in prayer and offering to God calls for their elders, calls that the love of God may descend and assuage the awful floodtide of grief that has set neighbor against neighbor, country against country, ideology against ideology to the destruction and fragmentation of human life.

We say, then, as you observe these little ones kneeling in prayer, remember the words of the Lord Jesus: He who shall hurt one of these little ones of mine, it were better for him if a millstone were hanged about his neck and he were cast into the depth of the sea. I say to you then tonight, as you observe the mighty pillars of prayer pouring from the hearts of children, remember your own faith in holy innocence. Remember how it sustained you in moments of pain and brought comfort to you when you were pondering in your little minds some of the more somber aspects of life as humanity have created it - shrouds of human density that have caused pain to the hearts of children.

Decree, then, with me within the forcefield of your blessed beings for the freedom of these little ones of God that they may grow up into the world and find there a better world than that which is now existing. For with the passing of this coming decade, the 1970s, the greatest crises that have ever evolved upon the planet Earth are in the process of formulation. And as you have been told by K-17 this very day, it is up to the ascended master students of light to understand that a more than ordinary dispensation is being given to humanity whereby they are being given not only the power of ten thousand-times-ten thousand, but an almost infinite measure of power when they will hold to the limitless light as the power of their own mighty I AM Presence, communing with the Great White Brotherhood and the mighty forces of light that have intended from the very beginning to topple the awful confusion of the world whereby the money changers in the temple⁵ of life have sought to make the entire business of living a very root of evil and have continually destructed the very finest organisms in the world by their nefarious consciousness and their continual criticism, condemnation, and judgment of every activity of light which has manifested the great power of cosmic sanity to the world and has proclaimed the advent of the ascended Jesus Christ consciousness as the fulfillment of

⁴Rev. 22:2.

⁵Matt. 21:12.

every individual's life and power - the crown of victory that will produce the miracle of the kingdom of heaven upon earth as the fire of the Holy Spirit brings about the great cosmic regeneration within the crystal fires of the heart. We are bathing the planet Earth then tonight in these great cosmic regenerative fires because they are the power of God unto salvation to everyone that believeth.

I AM Cyclopea! I AM Cyclopea! I AM Cyclopea! the all-seeing eye of God, holding in the perfection of my eye of light the very beautiful image of salvation and deliverance for every one of you. There is in me no darkness, for I represent the cosmic mind of God - the holding of the immaculate concept for humanity, for each lifestream - and the power of infinite freedom in concentric rings of light pouring out its mighty pulsations to the world and bringing the advent of cosmic deliverance as the Sun of righteousness does rise with healing in its wings.⁶

We do not care what humanity has created in past ages. We do not care what awful weight of karma now stands in the akashic records waiting to descend. We are concerned with the divine plan. We are concerned with the plan of heaven. We are concerned with the power of light. We are concerned with light's victory. We are aware of the infinite power of immortality. Let not your hearts be troubled: ye believe in God, believe also in me - did the master long ago declare.⁷ Let not your hearts be troubled by outer conditions; for all things come under the dominion of the power of the Infinite, and in the mind of Christ there is neither deceit nor limitation. You must understand, then, that the power of God will bring about such freedom of purpose as has never before been born as vision in the hearts of the students.

As you then have gazed upon the children, gaze also now upon the forces of darkness as they build dense pockets of substance in the world - of hatred and deceit which is intended to create a struggle between classes, between people, between capital and labor, between the Negro and the white races, between Jew and Gentile, between bond and free, between America and other nations of the world, between the power of Communism and the power of capitalism, between all sorts and manners of varying manifestations. For the powers of darkness have determined in their own hearts to set brother against brother, nation against nation, and people against people. They are determined to create confusion and a maelstrom of darkness everywhere upon the planetary body. And I want you to be able to see it with me tonight; for this is not the creation of the Lord Christ, it is the creation of the dark forces of the world and is sustained by human thought and human consciousness as individuals entering into a sense of struggle feel a constant need to reinforce themselves by actually arming themselves against their neighbors and against various individuals upon the planetary body with the idea that the power of God cannot deliver them. [To be concluded in next week's Pearl of Wisdom.]

Note: The above dictation by Cyclopea was dictated to the Messenger Mark L. Prophet at the Class of the Golden Cycle in Colorado Springs, on December 29, 1969 (9:48-10:24 p.m. MST), included on The Seven Elohim in the Power of the Spoken Word, A7636.

⁶Mal. 4:2.

⁷John 14:1. [2]

Chapter 25

Cyclopea, Elohim of the Fifth Ray - June 18, 1978

Vol. 21 No. 25 - Cyclopea, Elohim of the Fifth Ray - June 18, 1978

SPOKEN BY ELOHIM

OUT OF THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD

UNTO THE TWO WITNESSES

XIV

Infinite Light, Descend!

Part 2

Let me say to you, then, that the power of infinite light is everywhere manifest. And as you gaze upon the awful conditions of the world and as you gaze upon the struggles - the class struggles between peoples and those who incite mankind to riot - understand that the immaculate concept is the God-given panacea whereby you will be able to assuage all human grief and wipe away all tears from human eyes⁸ and consciousness because God is.

You have actually entered in to a little temporary spirit of awareness. You are aware of a portion of God - that little portion you call yourself. And as you gaze upon that little fragment of the Eternal God and the sacred fire which is your own special gift from God, you also gaze upon other hearts - those who are also pursuing the path of life which you pursue. You call these brothers and sisters in the light. Let me say to you then tonight in the name of Almighty God, these are indeed the brethren of the light.

Esteem them with all your hearts so long as they manifest brotherly love for you, so long as you manifest brotherly love for them. For in your love for one another - for the God within, for the Christ within - there is a sense of overcoming victory that is multiplied and spread amongst you as the Spirit of God that brings the power of the dawn in the eastern sky, that causes the light of heaven to shine upon the mountains, that dances in the descending snowflakes and moves in the whirlwind as it produces also its specific work of clearing the atmosphere of dense substance.

O precious and beloved ones, as you gaze upon the world scene, as you see the snowcapped mountains of the world and the vast plains, as you see the little houses lit by lamps and electric power, as you see the various sources of illumination and realize that in the hearts of men everywhere there are fragments of cosmic fires burning from far-off worlds, understand that communion is flowing from far-off worlds, that communion is bringing about a descent of loveliness - skeins of golden thread

⁸Rev. 7:17.

that seek to weave the fabric of a golden age where the golden rule is followed, where men understand the meaning of this: Do unto others as you would they should do unto you.⁹

When these conditions are brought about and industry and service cause the looms of life to hum with cosmic industry, when there is born the recognition of the culture of the soul in mankind, that at that moment the concepts of the Great Silent Watcher will be externalized and I in my own consciousness can say of my work "It is finished."¹⁰ Father, into thy hands I commend my being.¹¹ For you will have finished the perfect work which God began, which I have held for the earth and her evolutions from the beginning. You will understand why he created the all-seeing eye as the principle of his own immaculate design holding, then, not a vision of good and evil, but a vision of the Tree of Life in the midst of the garden¹² thereof.

What is the word that has gone forth from the beginning? O Logos, O Logoi, O Logos, O Logoi, O Logos, O Logoi. [Chant in numerous cosmic languages.]

Thus, you have heard the Spirit of infinite mercy pleading for the planetary body. You have heard the Spirit of mercy pleading in numerous cosmic languages to the very heart of God to hold back those doomsday concepts which are long overdue to descend upon the planetary body. You will understand, then, the words of the Christ upon the cross, "Eloi, Eloi, lama sabachthani? ... My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?"¹³ In this hour of cosmic testing as humanity prepares to pass over the threshold of the year, I want you to know without question that the infinite Spirit of the Lord Christ is aware of how mankind have forsaken God.

What, then, is the fiat of this age? It is the fiat of God calling unto mankind:

O mankind, O mankind, why have you forsaken me? For I have designed for you only beauty. I have designed for you only the creative essence. I have designed for you only bodies of indestructible energy. I have designed for you only minds flowing with regeneration. I have designed for you luminous orbs of light moving through planetary stations in space. I have designed for you the angelic hosts to stand guard while the dark forces of the world seek to do you harm. I have designed for you only infinite reaches of cosmic power and God-victory. I have designed for you the power of the resurrection so that death cannot hold you bound. I have designed for you communion of souls where every soul may be brought to your feet even as you are brought to the feet of every other soul to pay homage to the God within.

I have designed for you the infinite mountain of life to climb. I have given you the wisdom to climb. I have given you the grace to climb. I have given you the power to climb. I have given you the desire to climb. I have given you all things. And at the summit of your being I have conferred upon you the crown of life.¹⁴ It awaits your coming. The scepter is there - the sword and the stone. The stone - the dense calcination of the world. The stone - the density of the world. The stone - the density of the self. The sword - the sword of the Spirit whereby the way can be cleared that leads to the Tree of Life where man can pass through the wilderness and stand at the gates of Eden, the great cosmic Eden; whereby the infinite message of all eternity is once again made manifest where the power of the sacred fire and the breath of the Holy Spirit does descend upon mankind to quicken them in the great fiery passion of the universal Christ, the Lord of all life, and to bring about the ascended masters' power in the world of form; whereby there is reformed in the consciousness of humanity the great infinite holy chalice of the sacred fire, the great crystal goblet of life, and where the power of the lost Word once again regained floods mankind with light! floods mankind with light! floods mankind with light!

⁹Matt. 7:12.

¹⁰John 19:30.

¹¹Luke 23:46.

¹²Gen. 2:9.

¹³Mark 15:34.

¹⁴James 1:12.

And the little children are fed in my name, and the great baskets of life will take up the loaves and the fishes¹⁵ of life produced by the cosmic advent of the cosmic miracle of the infinite Word of life as it brings to mankind the awareness that man can clean escape from the density of his form and raise his consciousness into the very sacred fire of heaven.

Where I AM there shall ye be also!¹⁶ Where I AM there shall ye be also! And I say unto you that those that deny me before men, I will deny also before my Father which is in heaven.¹⁷

And therefore I say to you today, to every man that shall hear this word in the entire world: Any of you who shall deny the authenticity of this dictation from the higher octaves of light shall deny the infinite and living God. And your part in the Book of Life¹⁸ shall forever be taken out of the Book of Life until such a moment as you shall come to the feet of God to acknowledge the power of the living Word to speak to mankind today as the voice of his cosmic prophecy speaking forth to the family of nations and saying:

Unite in love! Unite in light, in illumination! Unite in the power of God unto salvation! And free yourselves from division, sensuality, confusion, and darkness. And understand that the Lord thy God is he who has commanded, "They shall not hurt nor destroy in all my holy mountain,"¹⁹ for I am the Lord thy God that shall bring thee out of bondage.

I, Cyclopea, say: "The Lord is in his holy temple"²⁰ within ye all. Will you honor him, then, by accepting his message, his light, his love, his hopes for the world - for the future and for eternity?

The flow of the infinite rings of fire
That has touched your heart with God-desire
Now goes out into the universe
And fills it with the light of truth.
The hopes of God are with mankind.
His love, his magic - it will bind
Mankind to cosmic law and cosmic love
And make them feel the passion from above
That causes them to seek his name.
To glorify his cosmic flame,
To identify with cosmic light,
To rally for the cosmic fight
That brings all men to God's own feet
And causes them to be complete.
His grace is nigh; 'tis in your soul.
It is a flashing beacon goal.
It is the love from heaven above
That now calls all to cosmic Love.

O, beloved ones, hold the immaculate concept! Hold the vision Cyclopea has brought to you tonight! For without vision the people perish.²¹ Without vision the earth shall fade away. Without vision there is oblivion. With vision there is the fire of perception, perfection, direction - consummate life made manifest by the power of the infinite Word every hour that sound forth its cosmic tone that

¹⁵Matt. 14:14-21.

¹⁶John 12:26.

¹⁷Matt. 10:33.

¹⁸Rev. 20:12.

¹⁹Isa. 11:9.

²⁰Pss. 11:4.

²¹Prov. 29:18. [3]

every error is wiped out by light and light's direction manifest, manifest, manifest and producing the miracle of eternal perfection in every lifestream.

In the name of the Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood, in the name of the Spirit of infinite light, in the name of the fires of perfection I say, return to your consciousness and bodies and understand that once again you must inhabit density until you have fulfilled destiny. This is the power of the law. And my heart is o'erflowing with joy; for it is actually His heart, all His own. Would you make your heart all His own? Then we will be one, and all that I have said from out the Sun will be the God-design eternally within - freeing, creating, seeing deliverance for all. We cut, then, the knot - the Gordian knot upon the planetary body - and we say in God's name: Let it be done! Let freedom rule! It is up to you, for heaven has made its declaration.

From the heart of God in the Great Central Sun, I salute you. From the heart of God in the heart of everyone, I salute you. Everywhere, I salute you. And everywhere ye are, I AM.

Perusha.

Note: The above dictation by Cyclopa was dictated to the Messenger Mark L. Prophet at the Class of the Golden Cycle in Colorado Springs, Colorado, on December 29, 1969 (9:48-10:24 p.m. MST), included in The Seven Elohim in the Power of the Spoken Word, A7636.

Chapter 26

Peace and Aloha, Elohim of the Sixth Ray - June 25, 1978

Vol. 21 No. 26 - Peace and Aloha, Elohim of the Sixth Ray - June 25, 1978

SPOKEN BY ELOHIM

OUT OF THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD

UNTO THE TWO WITNESSES

XV

Three Rings of Peace and a Two-Edged Sword

I AM Peace. Wherever man entertains the consciousness of peace, there am I in the flame of that consciousness. I AM Aloha. And I AM the salute of peace in the heart of the flame of Peace. Our release to you this night will be the intertwining of our energies, for we are one - as Peace, as Aloha. We greet you one and all in our flaming awareness of God's consciousness, of power - energy from Alpha as the Christ energy of life. We are the awareness of peace in the fiery core of being, in the eye of the hurricane, in the heart of man and elemental life.

There is a chiming of the bells of peace and of freedom's sweet release that ripples across the waters as energy in motion, energy at rest. Thus the waves of God's consciousness move through the sea, forming the undulations of the Spirit that mankind might know how energy comes from the heart of God as they contemplate the sea. The sea as it washes upon the shores of life, foaming with creative consciousness, leaps upon the bosom of the Divine Mother as Holy Spirit's energies descend through air and fire, water and earth for the fullness of our twin flames.

Peace is the original power of the Godhead. As we stand before you - having walked across the sacred waters of Mu to come to you here in this place in person so that as we stand before you we might raise our arms in concerted action to release a mighty tide of peace - do you find that hierarchy has staged well the appearance of Peace in this hour of mankind's struggle and strife, of turmoil in East and West? Do you understand that the karma of mankind is projected upon the screen of consciousness? And therefore the shadows of karma do precede their manifestation, and we of hierarchy can predict with certainty - given certain phases and aspects of human consciousness with its human astrological perversions - what will occur at a certain time and place.

And thus before you have called, I have answered.¹ God supplies the answer to every human need before mankind is even aware of the need. At a certain point in our service we shall release the energy that shall reverse the tide of war, of the plots of war, the energies of war, and the sense of struggle.

¹Isa. 65:24.

Given the chemistry of the human consciousness, we can also predict that some among mankind will violently resist the energy of peace which it is our office to deliver to the planetary body this night.

Those who resist the wave of peace will find that, by and by, their resistance will bring about their annihilation; for either mankind ride the crest of the wave of God's energy and blend in harmony with heaven's release, or else they must be consumed by that wave; for mankind cannot resist the energy of God indefinitely. Thus to the proud wave of humanity's self-centered consciousness the Deity exclaims: "Thus far and no farther! Reverse the course of human destiny until man is found in conformity with his divinity!"

I AM, I AM the guardians of the flame of peace. In the oneness of our peace, in the oneness of the flow of our love do mankind pursue the flame of the Prince of Peace, of the Archangel and Archeia of peace - the legions of Uriel and Aurora, legions of peace-bearers. Our peace is peace with honor. Therefore, we do not hesitate to raise the sword of peace in defense of our peace. That sword is golden - golden liquid light shining in the sun of our Christ consciousness. It is a two-edged sword² that defends the consciousness of the Christ, that cleaves asunder the Real from the unreal.

Thus, as knight champions of old held the sword of peace, so we hold that sword in our right hand to deflect all that opposes peace with honor. The brilliance of this sword as it reflects the Christ light is so great that all before whom it is held must capitulate to the energies of peace. Thus we rotate the sword in an arc before you. As it passes before each one, it has the action of dissolving energies opposing the light of Christhood, and the arc of peace becomes the circle of fire that is the guardian action of flaming ones - identities from out the Great Central Sun, angels and cosmic beings who form a circle of peace 1,000 miles around this fiery core of peace which we have drawn with our sword.

And as we hold the flaming sword of peace in the center, 144,000 flaming ones of peace hold the sword to deflect all that is antipeace, antichrist. And as I speak, another ring forms 1,000 miles beyond the next ring to the center. These also stand holding the sword of peace. And as I AM THAT I AM in the center of the mandala of peace, cosmic beings form the third ring 1,000 miles beyond the last. Golden swords are these - electrodes for the Central Sun of being.

As we take our leave of you this night, the center of this focal point of peace - the fiery core that we have drawn - will be placed upon the equator directly in alignment with the Retreat of the God and Goddess Meru. And the entire formation of beings with their swords shall move from east to west to encircle the earth in this formation, in concentric rings of peace. This is a part of the action of the flame of Peace that is the culmination of the 2,000-year reign of the Prince of Peace.

We live for the day when war shall be no more, and thus the energies of prophecy shall be fulfilled, and peace shall reign triumphant. But it shall be a peace with honor. Therefore let the proclamation go forth that mankind shall either become one in our love, in our flaming presence of peace, else they shall not pass into the next cycle - the 2,000-year reign of Saint Germain and the flame of freedom. Can you imagine, precious hearts of light, what freedom would be if war were to continue, if hatreds and strife were to continue in the flame of freedom? These energies would be explosive, self-annihilating - annihilating an entire planet and its people. "And they shall beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruninghooks: nation shall not lift up sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more,"³ for we are one in peace.

The flame of peace is the power to overcome all that is unlike peace. The flame of peace is like unto the flame of love; to be enjoyed it must be shared - shared with man, with God, with Christ, with angels and elementals, with father, mother, son, and daughter. The oneness of love is the sharing of peace. The oneness of peace is the sharing of love.

We raise our arms for this mighty release of peace! Will you be receptors and not reflectors -

²Pass. 149:6; Prov. 5:4; Heb. 4:12; Rev. 1:16.

³Isa. 2:4.

retaining your hands cupped within your hearts? Precious ones, won't you place your hands around your hearts.

Now as Peace and Aloha we raise our hands for this fiery release of the flame and the core of being. [Chant.]

It is finished. The cross of white fire, the insignia of the Church Universal and Triumphant of Gautama and Jesus, is sealed in the forehead of each member of that Church ordained of God from the beginning. Across the earth - north, south, east, and west - the fiery white cross marks the members of the body of God upon earth. And it shall be unto them the sign of white fire and the sealing of consciousness against the coming of Antichrist and against the mark of the beast.⁴

“Be still and know that I am God,”⁵ that I AM God.

We thank you, and we bid you peace in the heart of Peace and Aloha.

Note: The above dictation by Peace and Aloha was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet in Santa Barbara, on October 11, 1973 (10:27-10:48 p.m. PDT), included in The Seven Elohim in the Power of the Spoken Word, A7636.

⁴Rev. 19:20.

⁵Pss. 46:10. [4]

Chapter 27

Arcturus, Elohim of the Seventh Ray - July 2, 1978

Vol. 21 No. 27 - Arcturus, Elohim of the Seventh Ray - July 2, 1978

SPOKEN BY ELOHIM
OUT OF THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD
UNTO THE TWO WITNESSES

XVI

The Responsibility of the Violet Transmuting Flame: The Fiat and the Tree

Flung forth from the hand of the infinite God, the myriad system of worlds do continue to act out and outpicture the magnificence of God design. Yet, scattered throughout cosmos there are embryonic worlds - from a spiritual standpoint - where the lifewaves are exposing themselves to the master patterns of life in the great cosmic hope that the master patterns of life will come into manifestation upon the planetary body of these planets and also in the hearts of the people who inhabit each of these blessed planets flung forth from the hand of God.

Blessed ones, it is clear that the planet Earth upon which you live is one whose destiny is very great; for the master pattern of this planetary body itself is so magnificent that if you could behold it, it would provide an inspiration which you would never forget.

I am most grateful this day to be able to tell you that that master pattern and plan of perfection from the heart of God for the planet Earth is the sole reason why the Infinite One has continued to send forth avatars without limit to the planetary body, and sons of light. It is not because of the putrid manifestation of disobedience which has occurred upon the planet and because of pity from the heart of God alone that this has come forth - that is to say, that God has sent forth his avatars. God has sent forth his sons because he has loved the world, it is true; but the world that God has loved is the world which God has made. It is the world of his divine manifestation, and it is the perfection of immortal spheres which calls forth from his heart and evokes a response there because only divine love can evoke the response of Divine Love.

Have you thought about it, blessed ones, when you consider the manifestation of human pity how that individuals themselves are able to respond to pity in the consciousness of others, for they seek for and desire to have others pity them or respond to them and answer their calls when they are experiencing some form of human difficulty? I would like today to have you raise your consciousness out of the degradation of that state of beggary, which never was created by the mind of God or by the hand of God but rather was created by human nonsense and foolishness and all of the degradations of mankind's thought and feeling.

You must understand clearly today, then, how that fire does give birth to fire and, when we are speaking of spiritual fire, we are speaking of the manifestation of that which is of worth. Spiritual fire then, regenerative fire, holy fire - which burns out of the consciousness of mankind the state of degradation and beggary and produces there the beauty of Cosmic Christ acceptance of the Father's plan - is the masterful state of consciousness which evokes natural healing and produces perfection in the mind of man whereby he overcomes all unwanted conditions in his world.

Unwanted conditions cannot fail to yield to the mighty power and radiance of the spiritual light when that light is paid allegiance to and is recognized as the source of all mankind's greatness. When individuals feel that there is going to occur in their world a magical response as the result of an answer by some human being, they are losing sight of the magnificence of their own divine Holy Christ Self and the great answer that comes from God when the appeal is made to the very heart of God.

Understand, then, today that the glory of spiritual accomplishment is always produced because the Son accepts the radiance of the Father as the natural expansion of the Father's light within the Son himself, and this is that which God loves. When men contemplate the phrase "for God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son,"¹ they must recognize that it is the master plan of perfection that evoked this response from the heart of God. It is the love ray that is responding to the love ray. It is the charity of God responding to the charity that he has placed within man and that is inherent within man and that is the perfection of the divine plan fulfilled.

One of the most unfortunate conditions in the world today is the state of some of the spiritual-minded individuals - and I say this with my tongue in cheek - who seem to feel that God is bent on punishing mankind for all of the various ills which mankind are doing. Blessed ones, mankind are punished enough themselves by their own recognition of their errors, receiving the recompense of that error within themselves; and they are punished enough by the karmic activity which they have originated and sent forth into the world, which is a charge of misqualified energy which always returns to their world and to their own doorstep for requalification and redemption. Why, then, should the Deity himself seek to further punish them and bow down their head in grief?

Gracious ones, all punishment so called that is the chastening of God is for the betterment of mankind and for the upliftment of the Spirit in man that they may understand how the law operates and understand that there is a basic difference between the return of an individual's karmic acts and a specific chastisement which is done in order to produce better fruit even as a gardener prunes a tree.

Recognize, then, that all limitation that God has actually produced by cosmic edict is the result of the divine law pruning, or cutting back, or limiting the activity of mankind in order that in their limited state - which then is a far cry from the freedom they once knew - they may feel that limitation and, smarting under the lash of that, may seek emancipation and freedom from it by overcoming and by accepting the great cosmic responsibilities which the Lord of All desires to give to all who will accept it and who will hear his voice and who will understand the purposes of life and the reasons why they are placed upon the planetary body - in order to express the grace of Almighty God in action and produce that master plan here below which is above.

Contemplate well the violet transmuting flame in its great application of cosmic mercy. Recognize that simply because it works for you is not enough. It works for all who call upon it, but this is not enough. The violet transmuting flame and its use thereof entails an enormous responsibility on the part of the chela who seeks to manifest his own heavenly kingship. The chela must recognize that because the violet transmuting flame is a flame of mercy, it ought to stimulate within his consciousness a recognition of the quality of mercy to every part of life.

And therefore, hardness of heart toward other parts of life cannot be tolerated in those who use

¹John 3:16. [5]

the violet transmuting flame. If it is there, you will find, precious ones, that sooner or later the violet transmuting flame will break in you that condition of hardness of heart which prevents you from feeling the flow of the mercy flame from God's own heart. You cannot sustain within yourself two focuses - one a focus of transmutation and the other a focus of hardness. If you do, it will break you yourself and bring you down. Therefore recognize that you must use the violet transmuting flame for its God-appointed and God-intended purpose so that you may free yourself from all hardness and density, all recalcitrance and darkness, all shadow in your world, and understand the great compassion of life that would raise you up - buoyantly, joyously, fervently - and assist you to your ascension in the light.

I would like today to call to the attention of the students, one and all, the cosmic law involving the ascension that the students may understand that the ascension, while it is a gift of God, must be understood. And when the students call for their ascension, they must understand what they are calling for. And, if they understand what they are calling for, they will recognize the need to live as an ascended being would while here below, and they will not allow petty differences and petty jealousy and petty conditions to interfere with their own freedom in the light.

I tell you, precious ones, it is a travesty before God and nature that individuals who claim they are seeking the ascension and their freedom in the light will continue year after year to make the same mistakes and enter into the same spirit of error - calling forth the violet transmuting flame to free themselves from the feeling of error and the feeling of darkness and the feeling of shadow without understanding and comprehending that the violet transmuting flame is intended to give them their freedom from the condition itself as well as the feeling about the condition. If individuals will understand this, they will understand the correct use of the flame; and, as they understand the correct use of the flame, they will find that it will produce in a more efficacious manner the freedom for which they seek.

Precious ones of the light, I have not for some time spoken to you through this activity. I have not for some time come forth in this manner. But I am today standing in your midst and here upon the planetary body in order to give a very special assistance to mankind at the portal of this year. There is a great need - this I am sure you will all acknowledge - for that assistance, but that assistance will be given. Now then, let us ask and evoke from you all - all who hear and all who understand the need - to call forth and evoke in man the acceptance of that assistance which I am giving; for all assistance cannot produce the perfection it seeks to produce unless there is an acceptance by mankind either inwardly or outwardly - preferably both. Precious ones, won't you please be seated.

I call now to Lord Zadkiel, Holy Amethyst - his divine consort. I call now to beloved Kuan Yin. And I ask your own Saint Germain to step here into this great triangle, the quadrant which I have caused to manifest. In one corner we have, then, Lord Zadkiel. In the other corner Holy Amethyst. Opposite Holy Amethyst is that blessed being Kuan Yin, the Goddess of Mercy. And opposite Lord Zadkiel is that blessed being known as Saint Germain.

I am standing now within the center of the quadrant, and I am invoking cosmic circles of light from the very heart of God - all qualified with the beautiful violet transmuting flame - to come out and with concentric rings of mercy engulf the square of mankind's outer-world form with an understanding to utilize the gifts and graces now deposited upon the planetary body from all of the avatars of all ages, from all of the wisdom dispensed in writing and speaking, and from all of the invocations and fiats made by the masters of wisdom for and on behalf of mankind, to come now into a special activity this year of planetary assistance - a focalizing, as it were, to a point where mankind can use more of these vital energies as ingredients in all that they do.

Let, then, violet transmutation occur. Let, then, freedom occur. Let, then, mercy be generously sprinkled into the world arena. And let the violet fire of freedom's love take its toll in mankind. And when I say take its toll, I mean just that; I mean that the violet transmuting flame should and must devour, by transmutation's ray, much of the misqualified substance that is now as a plague and

epidemic scattered upon the planetary body or else there will break out into manifestation in the outer world of form many unwanted and undesirable conditions which we desire to avert.

Whether or not we shall be successful will depend upon many things. First of all, it will depend upon your acceptance of our fiat this day. Secondly, it will depend upon mankind's acceptance and use. And thirdly, it will depend upon those imponderables of cosmic law which only the Great Karmic Board are qualified to judge as pertains to this planetary body.

Let us, then, decree this day

That God in his rightness
Will produce by his brightness
The freedom of light in action today!
Let us decree that the violet-flame ray
Will become in man's consciousness today
The violet-flame way to freedom!
Let us pray that God's will be done
And that freedom will make one
All the divergent factors of man!
Let us decree that God will manifest to the free
The completeness of the divine plan!

I take my leave of you now, but I leave behind an orb, seventeen feet in diameter, of pulsating violet-flame substance which shall for a period of seventeen months continue to radiate out a tremendous power of transmutation directly surrounding the tree that is located in your front driveway. This shall be done as an activity of purification for all who shall come here and for all who dwell here. This shall continue to dissipate this substance, radiating it out in a certain specified decay rate until it is consumed at the end of seventeen months. I assure you that this will prove a mighty assistance to you, but it is never a substitute for your own application.

I thank you.

Note: The above dictation by Arcturus was dictated to the Messenger Mark L. Prophet at the Retreat of the Resurrection Spiral on January 15, 1967 (12:06-12:25 p.m. MST), included in The Seven Elohim in the Power of the Spoken Word, A7636,

Chapter 28

Gautama Buddha - July 9, 1978

Vol. 21 No. 28 - Gautama Buddha - July 9, 1978

One Decade for the Turning of the Tide: The Great Central Sun Messengers, the Cosmic Christs, and the Buddhas Come Forth

Part 1

Out of the flame of the Eternal One, I AM come to address the evolutions of earth. I am seated in the valley, and around me are gathered thousands upon thousands of devotees at all levels of consciousness and angelic hosts, elementals - servants of the Most High God. From my heart flame, I send light to the earth in answer to the call of those who understand the great quest and the question of the age.

Seated in the authority of the Lord of the World, I am mindful of the government of the world from inner levels and of the governing of the flow of energy to all life. This is the purpose of God government; it is always the governing of the flow of energy from God to man. Therefore the Mediator, the Christ, is always the Governor of Life in the individual, and the flow of energy from the Great Central Sun is often tempered by the Christ Self as the soul is not able to absorb and assimilate those great energies that flow. And then again, as by consciousness individuals increase the capacity to receive that light, the Governor, the Christ Self, allows a greater degree of energy to fill the chakras and to beam as the light of the heart.

I come, then, to encourage all souls who see the great drama of the age unfold in the battle of life, the battle of Armageddon, to set about those necessary corrections of consciousness so as to allow a greater degree of energy to flow from the Source into these dense planes of Matter where you abide temporarily until your return to our home of light in Shamballa. For then you see, as you have the greater light and the greater contact with the Governor, you become imbued with that light of far-off worlds that enables you then to represent vast evolutions among mankind - to represent them before the Lords of Karma, before the altar of the Great Central Sun, before the Council of the Royal Teton, and even in our retreat in Shamballa.

I have shown to the Mother of the World the vast evolutions whom she represents who have also gathered to hear the Word of the Buddha in the valley in the East, the millions of souls who depend on the flow of life from her heart and the hearts of devotees who are gathered in salutation of the Buddha and the Christ. You must understand, then, as you are one heart that many lifewaves receive the nourishment for the sustainment of consciousness by the extraordinary energy that passes through you daily through your invocations and decrees - a far greater quantity than that which is released by the Christ Selves of mankind who have not the science of the spoken Word.

Some have so misused the energy of God that not sufficient quantities of energy are released to even sustain their lives, and therefore they live from day to day by the grace of the intercessors -

those among embodied mankind in East and West who draw this extraordinary momentum of energy and therefore nourish life as the water flows to the parched ground.

Let us see, then, the great commission of life that is given to the disciples of the Christ and the Buddha. It is the inner experience of the sponsorship of worlds. To this we would draw you that you might understand that you have become, even unbeknownst to yourselves, those who keep the flame of life on earth in the very real and tangible sense; and therefore, you are counted as emissaries of Sanat Kumara.

Sometimes you wonder what you are accomplishing as the days pass and you are challenged with the dark ones who pit themselves against your service and your light so that they can cut off that flow of energy and that sustainment of souls throughout the earth. And when there are days that vast segments of lightbearers no longer keep the flame or are caught off-guard or are caught up into activities of the outer, it happens that some thousands, sometimes more, pass from the screen of life for want of the light that must flow daily. Because you do not see the inner vision of these millions upon millions who wait for that release of energy in darkness, in ignorance, you sometimes lose the perspective of the mission and the vision that is so necessary to the victory.

When I gave to you the release on nonattachment to the fruit of action, it was that you might have that key whereby you would understand that the only legitimate desire is the desire to be the flow of God's light. And all that interferes with the flow of that light within you, within community, within the disciples of the Brotherhood must be set aside that light go forth. Light is released in the spoken Word, in the printed Word, in all that reaches mankind as the teachings of the masters.

Let your day, then, be the sealing of the inner flame of obedience to the law of harmony, and let all that goes forth from you be the flow of that God-harmony - in your service, your work, your sacred labor. Let every page that is printed, let every book that is distributed, let every tape recording that is heard be charged with the initial release of light that flows from the Christ Self of each one to the world at large.

This desiring to be God must be the Governor of the emotional body, the mental body, the etheric and the physical vehicles of consciousness; and you must have that vision of the Buddha and of Christ to set aside the lesser goals that concern themselves with the defenses of the self and the emotional indulgences of the self, the sympathies and the sentiment. The vision, then, of the World Mother is the vision of her children crying out for the flow of love.

It is a universal love that must flow and flow and flow every hour from you. It must be the mighty River of Life¹ as the Ganges is to India. So the River of Life flowing through the Mother and her children is the means of salvation of Terra. Cut off this flow of light, compromise it, and you lose the mission, and the mission has no further purpose, and the dispensation for the mission is withdrawn. Let the light flow, then! Let the hearts of the chelas be opened wide and each day wider as you exercise in the flame, the threefold flame of the heart, to open your heart wider and wider to the coming of the hosts of the Lord.

We have, then, the situation on earth where those who are closest to the Christ Self and to the energy of God are the farthest removed, in many cases, from the positions in government to which they have attained rightfully; for he who is closest to the Governor of the flow of energy is the one who has the right to rule on earth. As we survey world government this day, we see that those who are closest to the dark ones who govern the flow of dark energies are the ones who rule in America, in Russia, in China. And the dark ones who have ruled in India have been put down by the voice of the people who were closer - even in the villages - to the heart of God than their leader. But one leader of light is not enough. There must be many souls of light who are in the positions of government who can turn the tide of the nations.

The fate of the earth, then, hangs in the balance of the mission of the chelas of the Great White

¹Rev. 22:1.

Brotherhood, and it is a matter of the governing of the flow of energy. The energy coming forth from the Great Central Sun will manifest either in the alchemy of transmutation of all that has been done because sons and daughters of God enter into positions of service in their respective governments or it will come about when the fallen ones have taken over the earth as they have planned to do in meeting after meeting - in London, Paris, New York, Washington, D.C. - as they have gathered behind closed doors in secret chambers to plot the destiny of the children of God on earth.

It will come, then, when they have reached the peak of the carnal mind in anti-Christ, anti-Buddha, and the dragon that would cover the earth with the darkness. And in that hour of the culmination of that consciousness of the fallen ones, the light from the Great Central Sun will break their government, their darkness, their false hierarchy. And the hour of the breaking and the confounding of the fallen ones may not be disclosed; it may be decades or hundreds of years after the crucifixion of mankind by their one-world economy and one-world government.

And therefore you see, it must be heard by the people of God on earth that the hour is at hand and that the Lord Buddha has extended to you as people of God one decade for the turning of the tide - one decade from this hour for the spreading abroad of the teachings, for the contacting of hundreds of thousands of souls who will take the teaching and the science of the spoken Word and use it for the salvation of earth. After the decade has passed from this hour there is no guarantee forthcoming from the Lords of Karma or from the Keeper of the Scrolls that the tide can any longer be turned from the fate that has been plotted by the dark ones.

We see, then, that if the lightbearers are not able to understand the mustering of forces and the summoning of the will, if the lightbearers are not able to see in this cause the key to the salvation of earth, then there will come that period of darkness over the earth until all mankind cry out to the living God. And their calls will go forth as in past ages, and the Lord will come in his own season after he is satisfied that the people have understood the measure of their own wrongdoing and their own neglect that has brought upon them the devastation of the nations.

Let the call go forth, then. Let the children of earth be warned, even as I warned the Mother of the Flame a decade ago and longer when I came to her in the nation's capital with the announcement of the darkness that was coming upon this land. Much of that darkness is already here, and yet even the people do not see the darkness. It is as though the light were being dimmed, and they had accustomed themselves gradually by the descent of that light to a single candle in an entire room. See how they enjoy the darkness because their deeds are evil.²

We have a ray of light in our hearts. The ray of light is the arcing of the energy from the Himalayas to the City of the Angels, from the heart of unascended masters to the heart of the Mother and the devotees gathered here. The ray of light is that thousands upon thousands of souls upon earth will receive the teaching and use it if it is presented to them in the right word, in the right consciousness, with the right understanding. Therefore you see, it is not enough to print the books; the books are not the means of the conversion from darkness to light. They are an instrument in the hand of the one who is quickened by the Holy Spirit, who will walk with the Christ and the Buddha to speak to souls throughout the earth.

Be, then, as pilgrims, as brothers and sisters going forth two by two on your mission to awaken the people of this nation and every nation. Understand that the means of conversion is your heart flame. If you have neglected that heart and neglected love, then are you lacking in the hour of the Lord's call, then you must go aside for a time to develop that heart chakra until you have an instrument to convey our light.

It is not the words, precious ones! People have heard the words spoken by the prophets and the great teachers, and they have turned away. It is the Great Central Sun messengers and the Buddhas of the cosmos who come forth in this hour of my coming in celebration of the Buddhic light. Great

²John 3:19.

Central Sun messengers and cosmic Buddhas are gathering for the movement of souls on earth. They come to make the contact with your heart! They come for the expansion of your heart flame! They come to speak through you the Word "Peace, be still!"³ And therefore I announce to you the dispensation of the Buddha and the day of the Buddha - the coming of hosts of the Lord who have not yet in this age nor in ten thousand years turned their attention to the evolutions of earth.

Ten thousand years ago, these cosmic beings withdrew their energy from earth because of the people and their own neglect of the God flame; and therefore, this hour of their coming is signaled and heralded by legions of angels, and it is made possible because some among lightbearers have willed to keep the flame. And the light of that candle glow has been seen, and its vibration has been known, and by that keeping of the flame on the part of many who have not understood the reason for so many decrees and so many calls to the Elohim Astrea - by the light of those who have even walked in darkness and yet performed the service - these cosmic beings have come and they have conveyed to me the sternness and the seriousness of their consciousness, for they guard a flame of immense power, wisdom, and love.

It is a flame not to be trifled with or trampled upon. It is the energy for the creation and the destruction of worlds. It is an energy and a consciousness which you may apply to be the instrument of, which you may use as you go forth for the conversion of the multitudes. And therefore, the specific purpose of these beings is to quicken in the Mother the flow of the publishing of the teachings and to quicken in the devotees the teaching of those teachings which are published, the studying of those teachings, and the learning of the Word of the bread of life.⁴ And then it is for each devotee to break that bread - to break it into morsels that are fit for the children of God to assimilate piece by piece, mouthful by mouthful, and not anymore at once.

And so you see, you become the instrument of the Christ Self, the Governor of the flow of energy. You become the one who, in the consciousness of the Great Divine Director, must determine what can be released to the little children and what must be withheld until another day for assimilation.

You will find that your energy is capable of burning, as with the sacred fire, the consciousness of those whom you meet, even as the burning of the sacred fire within the messenger creates that effect upon many who come too near. And as the children of Israel saw the smoking of the very sacred fire of God when Moses communed with God, so that energy of light - so intense for the multitudes - must be carried in morsels and apportioned according to the consciousness. But the flow must continue! The march must go on! The pilgrims must go forth from the Holy City, and the continual flow of this light must not be stayed until you draw your last breath of life on earth and the Maha Chohan returns to me and to the God flame the energy of the threefold flame invested in the four lower bodies. [To be concluded in next week's Pearl of Wisdom.]

Note: The above dictation by Gautama Buddha was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet in Pasadena, California, on May 3, 1977 (9:53-10:38 p.m. PDT), included in an eight-cassette album, The Convocation of the New Birth in the New Jerusalem, A7720.

³Mark 4:39.

⁴John 6:35.

Chapter 29

Gautama Buddha - July 16, 1978

Vol. 21 No. 29 - Gautama Buddha - July 16, 1978

One Decade for the Turning of the Tide: The Great Central Sun Messengers, the Cosmic Christs, and the Buddhas Come Forth

Part 2

I span the centuries, O beloved ones. I span your lives and your incarnations. When you heard the Word of God through Noah, through Maitreya, through Elijah, through the prophets, through Jesus, when you stood in the circle around Zarathustra, when you were there when God spoke in the Angel Gabriel to Mohammed, when you were there and heard the teachings of the Buddha, when you heard the flow of the Mother on Mu - were you there? Yes, you were there! If not in incarnation, you were gathered as the souls of the righteous even gather in this hour in all octaves of consciousness. And therefore you see, you are witnesses unto the avatars of the ages. Only lift your consciousness and tune into my own being and feel yourself transported now, and let your fingers move over the records of these past incarnations.

You see, then, that ignorance of the law is no excuse for your failures; for you have known the law from the beginning, and you have been a witness unto that law. Just a little bit removed from the density of your waking consciousness is your soul's memory of all of the teachers who have gone before. This is why the law must act in the severity of the discipline in this mystery school; for you see, the discipline must call a halt to all that is less than the fulfillment of the divine plan because you have known the law for ages and ages and because the urgency of the hour is so great.

When you think of hundreds and thousands of years of preparing for the mission and a decade that remains as a realistic opportunity to turn the tide, is it any wonder that the impatience of the Law itself will manifest as the descent of karma for all that has gone before? When you trifle with the sacred fire, you must pay the consequences; for the law of your own God flame will not hold you guiltless.⁵ And so you see, beloved souls, Ancient of Days may well be your own appellation; for you were with the Ancient of Days and understood the quest and the question of life on earth thousands upon thousands of years ago.

I speak to the babes in arms and to the children at Montessori International: you are souls of old, you have come to this quickening, and in this moment as I expand your awareness, you, some of you, are drawing to the surface the memory of these past eras and also of past errors. Now all comes together for the victory of the age.

I sit as the Lord of the World in your midst. Can I concern myself with any other but the flame of God government when it is this flame of God government that is being compromised one by one,

⁵Exod. 20:7.

individual by individual until it is amalgamated in the economies and the governments of the nations, until mankind have no hope of escape except before the living God and the great flaming flame?

When mankind reach this extremity and their realization that they are helpless before the powers of this world, then comes the moment of absolute reliance upon God. Then that reliance produces the opening of the heart. And then to the heart chakras step through the veil the Christ Selves, the I AM Presence, the great hosts of the Lord; and as they step through the veil, the energies of the Great Central Sun descend to turn back the tide of the fallen ones. This, my children, is the sequence of the deliverance of the earth; it is when the people know that there is nothing left they can do except to turn to God. And as long as they are satisfied and confident that their own solutions to mankind's problems will be the answer, they have not the light of God to truly save this earth for the ascension.

Let all who hear my word, then, in all planes of consciousness know that the Cosmic Christs and the Buddhas have come forth to empower the people of God with the gift of the speaking in the tongues of the Spirit, the speaking in the language of the teachings of the law and the interpretation of that law to every type of consciousness upon earth.⁶ Watch and see how your alignment with God will enable you to also be aligned with these cosmic beings. Watch and see how you will give voice to your understanding that has become the understanding of God of the law. Watch and see how souls respond and say, "How did you know I needed to hear that truth? Why, you have given me just what I needed to see the light."

Did it ever occur to you that on your own you could talk for a week and still not touch that chord in a soul needing the light - having the devotion yet lacking the wisdom of the law to see through the darkness of the age? It is not necessary to go through the mental body in order to bring forth the mind of God. It is not necessary to be bound by the ways of mental matrices. It is necessary to be spontaneous in the Spirit, in the flow of sacred fire, for the conveyance of the word that is needed.

Note that I did not say, "for the conveyance of the word" but I said, "for the conveyance of the word that is needed." Is this not the great requirement of the hour? - the word that is needed to pierce misunderstanding and ignorance, to shatter the hatred and the viciousness of the fallen ones, and to enable a soul to stand in the Presence of the living God.

Hail, community of lightbearers! I AM Gautama. I have seen this caravan move from the nation's capital to Colorado Springs. I have seen the caravan come from the Rocky Mountains to the shores of the Pacific. And now I place myself in the heart of the community - my flame, my heart rays connecting with each one who can hold the harmony of the Buddha and the Mother for the victory.

I speak, then, to some of you who have come newly to the staff and some of you who have been here a number of years: there is a necessary pruning of your souls and of your consciousness. Neglect not, then, the word of chastisement or of discipline; for you do not see yourselves as I see you or as the Mother sees you, and we have an understanding of what is needed for your light and for your victory and for your service.

Do not separate yourselves in consciousness, then, from the precious sangha. The sangha of the Buddha is the community, and in that community the strength of the oneness of the flame is the strength for the individual overcoming. Do not separate yourselves, then, in your eating or in your praying or in your decreeing but come to the place where community is known - to the Lord's table and to the tent of the righteous. Neglect not this daily ritual of being one, for in it is the key to your victory. Prepare, then, for the discipline of love; for Saint Germain has said that only love can bring forth the alchemy in this city.

I AM sending forth a love that you have not known. It is the love which I contacted in nirvana. People think of nirvana and the experience of the Buddha as the enlightenment of wisdom. But what gave birth to that wisdom? It was, I tell you, the love that is at the very core of the nirvanic plane.

⁶Acts 2:4.

Love is the begetting of understanding, and only love can open the crown chakra.

What folly that mankind pursue the opening of the chakras in the brittleness of the intellect. They must first contact the two-edged sword⁷ of love that is for the chastening and the confirming of the Word in the soul. Far more important that you should receive the chastening of love⁸ than the pampering of your human emotions or the tolerance of your self-justification. Far more important that you have the clarity of the stream of our consciousness to be stripped of all that is less than your Real Self and all that would hinder you from being the flow of the Governor of the teachings.

I warn you, blessed ones, that in your nation's capital at top levels of government there are individuals who are the pawns of the fallen ones, who are on the strings of those fallen ones as puppets, and they are moving more swiftly than you will ever know this nation into the darkest cycle of her history. Their plans are catapulting the economy and its stability into one of the darkest crises of all of the history of these United States. I encourage you, then, to give calls on the economy and on the exposures of those who have blasphemed the Word of God in the economy. This requires the calling forth of those who have set up the multinational corporations, the Federal Reserve System, the system of Social Security and income tax whereby the people are milked of the flow of life and that energy is appropriated to be used against them in the downfall of their souls.

You think that the Lord of the World is not aware in most specific terms of all of the strategies and the plans and the policies of every nation on earth? I tell you, it is the office of the Lord of the World to know every facet and detail of everything affecting the government of earth and the governing of the flow of energy. Can you not imagine the cosmic mind of God being present in the Lord of the World providing instantaneous contact with these levels of detail that are recorded in every nation? Perhaps you have pigeonholed the Buddha, as they say, and you have thought that the Buddha comes only to talk of peace.

Well, what have I been talking about if I have not been talking of peace this night? Is there any peace when those who are lovers of freedom are betrayed by the governments of the nations? Is there peace when the government of America becomes the compromise of cosmic law? The people have no peace! The nation has no peace! Elemental life have no peace! For where obedience to the law is not given preeminence, then the flow of the Lawgiver of the flame of peace must be withheld to the level of the Christ.

You see, the price you pay for peace is obedience to the inner law of Self. When you disobey that law, the light of peace is withheld, you are in torment, you have bad dreams, you are ill at ease, you have all types of diseases - mental, physical, emotional - and your soul will never receive the flame of peace until you will to come into alignment with that flame of God-obedience. This is the meaning of the Buddha in Taurus, on the line of Taurus: peace with obedience, peace with the honor flame, peace only with love in your heart.

Let the word, then, go forth that the calls to the ascended masters during this decade must be specific and detailed. You will note that detail in the call that Archangel Michael has given to the messenger, and you will draw forth that detail yourself from all of our dictations and from your own reading of those newspapers and magazines which are necessary to the opening of the way concerning the facts of freedom.

The Mother of the Flame will then give to you the names of certain periodicals which you should have and which you should study so that every teaching center and every one in this community will have a common body of information that is not coming across the television and not coming across in the daily papers. With this knowledge, then, you will make your fiats and your prayers, your independent calls and clearances, and you will come together to give them in unison.

Watch, then. For where you see the darkness and the error, there I would come and there I can

⁷Rev. 1:16.

⁸Heb. 12:6.

only come if you name the condition and use the power of the Christ through prayer and fasting for the exorcism of the fallen ones who have invaded the very body of the Mother and her children upon earth.

Now let this occasion be the celebration of opportunity. For after all, a decade is more than a year and more than a day. And after all, what guarantee did you have before I came that you would have a decade for the victory? This, then, enables you to pace your heart, your life, your course, your deliberation. It enables you to gird yourself for the victory.

I AM come in the flame of peace! All who are at peace with the inner law of Self on earth this night will receive my peace. All others will find that the Angel of Peace will bypass them and they will not know that the Lord of the World has spoken, that the Cosmic Christs and the Buddhas have come forth, and that the children of the light will go free because the Word is empowered in them this day.

I AM in the twenty-four-hour cycle of Wesak speaking to your hearts and to the evolutions of earth. Go to sleep now and come to the valley in India where the souls are gathered for the continuing festivities of the flame of the law. I AM in you forevermore the Buddha when you are the Buddha of the flame.

Note: The above dictation by Gautama Buddha was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet in Pasadena, California, on May 3, 1977 (9:53-10:38 p.m. PDT), included in an eight-cassette album, The Convocation of the New Birth in the New Jerusalem, A7720.

Chapter 30

Surya - July 23, 1978

Vol. 21 No. 30 - Surya - July 23, 1978

I, Surya, Send My Electronic Presence Out into the Earth

Part 1

I AM Surya of the Great Central Sun. I descend in the shaft of light that is the eternal Logos sent from God. It is God. For by his ineffable light, the relentless light of the Almighty, I come into the octaves of Mater and I present the body of God from on high within the body of the messenger and within all devotees of light as extensions of that Logos.

So then, hear ye the Word of the Lord this day. For I, Surya, come from the Court of the Sacred Fire, from the very midst of the Four and Twenty Elders,¹ from the very throne of the Almighty One and the Lamb and the ten thousand times ten thousand² - saints robed in white, angelic hosts, and beings of God who cry out with a loud voice:³ “Lo, I AM THAT I AM, THAT I AM, THAT I AM.” And their perpetual manifestation of the law of the Logos by the power, the wisdom, and the love of the Word is the sustainment of cycles.

Beloved ones, I am charged by God this day to proclaim to you that the sustainment of the Word, the Logos, by which all things were made⁴ upon this planetary body is insufficient for the sustainment of the life that is God upon earth. And therefore the light does descend, and the light that descends comes as the warning that registers upon the souls of all people. And that warning is the perpetual Word of the Lamb “Repent, be saved, and come unto the witness of the Lord God.” For by the fearlessness flame of the Faithful and True⁵ are those who are found one in the Word made acceptable as the Bride of the Lamb.⁶ Let the souls of the lightbearers then come forth veiled in light as the bridal veil of their native purity. So let them come forth to receive the sealing light of the Lamb of God.⁷

Beloved ones, because that which has manifest on earth is not sufficient for the sustainment of the perpetual Christ consciousness, there must needs be those necessary adjustments in the four lower bodies of the Earth by those who serve as the manifestation of the light. Therefore I say, Fear not ye who have come unto the marriage supper of the Lamb.⁸ And all those who have placed themselves outside of the circle of oneness, outside of the light of the Lamb where there is weeping and gnashing

¹Rev. 4:4.

²Rev. 5:6, 11.

³Rev. 7:9-10.

⁴John 1:1-3.

⁵Rev. 19:11.

⁶Rev. 21:9.

⁷Rev. 7:2-3.

⁸Rev. 19:9.

of teeth⁹ - so let them fear, for without the sustaining light of the Word they have no continuing habitation.

Beloved ones, unless there be an acceleration of the Word going forth out of the mouth of the witnesses¹⁰ of God upon earth there will be considerable alteration of the present way of life and present civilization upon this continent and every continent. And therefore I speak to you not out of the urgency of the threatening of fear or damnation or hellfire, for that soul which is sealed in God has no fear but only perfect love.¹¹ And therefore I speak to you as the opening of the eye, the all-seeing eye of God, so that in the equanimity and the poise of the Holy Spirit you may hear the Word and understand the balance of the law of cycles within this Dark Cycle and keep the balance and understand your necessary acceleration of the publishing of the Word.

Beloved ones, as the Word is spoken in the full power, wisdom, and love of the Holy Spirit through our messengers and as this spoken Word does go forth on the taped recordings wherever these are played and perpetually played, there is the sustainment of the light of the Word within this frequency and band of consciousness. And by this electronic means, therefore, the Lord God has used his very own science as well as his very own religion to amplify and to multiply the energy of the light even when the very people themselves have withheld their voices, their throat centers, and their hearts as the temple of the living God.¹²

And so you see, wherever there are those who are playing those manifest and recorded dictations and decrees and songs of the Spirit, there is the extension of the Word; there is also, then, the extension and the setting back of the closing in of darkness.

So it is also through the power of the written Word and the power of the visualization of the Word. All that is the light emanation of being that you, then, expand through yourselves provides the necessary staying action of the Lord whereby the energies of these cycles may be held back even as the great prophets of old raised their hands for the holding back of that darkness and that plague against the people of God.¹³

Where you have not manifest then in your physical, outer attainment that full mastery of bilocation or the multiplication of the God Self, you can see by employing the cosmic computer of the mind of God, by transferring the light heart to heart within your meditations and arcing unto God's people everywhere, you then have that extension which is as the shadow of the Lord casting then upon the ground of those events which are to come when thousands upon thousands will seize the torch of the flame of the Holy Spirit and be truly the counterweight of light against the darkness upon earth.

We come, then, with the message of acceleration that the victory in the physical octave by the hosts of light on this property of Camelot may not be misinterpreted as a time, then, to rest upon the laurel of that victory. For unless that laurel wreath be multiplied many times again and unless many sons and daughters of God are brought into the captivity of that crown of life, you will see that the alterations upon earth will create conditions of great darkness and famine - disturbance of the way of life, beloved ones. And I dare not enumerate that which would come to pass, for I desire not to impress the very decibels of consciousness, the very energies of this forcefield with that vision but only the vision of the immaculate City Foursquare.¹⁴ Therefore let the dictations go forth, let the Word go forth, let there be the multiplication of the books and the teachings, and let these children of the light now forge cords of universal love around the earth and around again, and let the perpetual prayer and meditation of Jesus and Kuthumi¹⁵ be that which is the sustaining grace.

⁹Luke 13:28.

¹⁰Rev. 11:3.

¹¹1 John 4:18.

¹²2 Cor. 6:16.

¹³Exod. 17:12.

¹⁴Rev. 21:16.

¹⁵See Jesus and Kuthumi, Prayer and Meditation (Los Angeles: Summit University Press, 1978).

I call to those then who are the shepherds of this flock to consider, then, my alert this day and the very careful instruction which I shall bring to you concerning this alert and this first stage of alert for lightbearers to beware of that which the fallen ones have plotted as they have sought to usurp the light in every nation. As you have been apprised of these conditions and you are aware of that which is manifesting, it requires only that we serve notice and give you the awareness of the alchemy of darkness as opposed to the alchemy of light and how these forces are moving.

Beloved ones, it must be noted that there are very few of those sons and daughters of light who are representing the people today who have truly the momentum of light that is manifest from our octave, that is the full incarnation of the Word. And therefore there are those who are well meaning, there are those who are of higher understanding than others, there are those who are truly motivated in the service of the Christ. But I say to you, unless the saving grace of the entire hierarchy of the hosts of the Lord be understood and integrated with this generation, those who seek to save the earth without that grace will find - as when the dike breaks, as when cataclysm comes, as when the tidal wave is oncoming - that there is nothing that can humanly be done to turn back that which is descending as the result of mankind's karma.

Therefore that which is done must be done by the Spirit, that which is done must be the perpetual flow of the Word and you as electrodes. Study, therefore, the message that I have given unto the messenger this day as our sermon on the word of John¹⁶ and you will understand the true meaning of aligning yourself with that which is real and leaning not upon the arm of flesh;¹⁷ for, beloved ones, you know not neither do you understand the weight of the amalgamation of the power of misqualified energy that is set against the light. Only, therefore, by the very heart of the Lord Christ multiplied again and again in the ascended masters and their unascended chelas is there sufficient arcing unto the earth of a light that will deter that which has been declared the release of the Dark Cycle by the Lords of Karma as they have reflected the will of the Cosmic Council of the Four and Twenty Elders.

Open up your eyes then and see that the salvation of our God is truly a salvation to the uttermost and that all you do in the service of that light is indeed for a victory of a glory that you have not known before. Pray without ceasing¹⁸ and see, then, that that which has become the reality within you is multiplied again and again through hearts who are truly earnest and have the sincerity of pure love tied to the desire to work a work in his name.

I draw a ring of fire round about you. I take you now into an exalted plane. I accelerate by the power of the Lord's Spirit your own translation into your own Christ Self that you might be in that citadel, in that very tower consciousness, and behold yourself not as an effect but as the primary mover sealed within the First Cause of a cosmos and descended. Lo, I AM come into this world to be that Son of God incarnate! See, then, the Real Self as yourself and let there not be this separation by the burden of world karma which you have volunteered to bear.

Beloved ones, I take you into that light and that Eternal Presence so that you may transcend the days and the hours by a work of such victory as to be found, then, victors of the age, proponents of the banner of righteousness, overcomers of the lie and of the fallen ones. I send forth my arrow. I send forth my best servants. I send forth that manifestation of myself. And I, Surya, standing upon the shore of time and space, send my Electronic Presence out into the earth - multiplied many millions of times over - for the sustainment of the light. [To be concluded in next week's Pearl of Wisdom.]

Note: The above dictation by Surya was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet at

¹⁶included on cassette K7839.

¹⁷2 Chron. 32:8; Jer. 17:5.

¹⁸1 Thess. 5:17.

Camelot, Malibu Canyon, California, on July 23, 1978 (12:35-1:00 p.m. PDT), available on cassette K7839.

Chapter 31

Surya - July 30, 1978

Vol. 21 No. 31 - Surya - July 30, 1978

I, Surya, Send My Electronic Presence Out into the Earth

Part 2

Thus by my own sacrifice I gain a staying action of the hand of God, for I have chosen to be on earth and to concentrate the momentum of my cosmic consciousness in the Matter sphere so that those who will hear my word and receive this dictation may have, then, that interval of the space of the silence in heaven for the regrouping, for the reconsecration, for the redemption, and for the preparation of that mobility of the Spirit and the body and the sealing of the doors of light within the temple.

I AM Surya. In order that I might come unto the earth, many cosmic beings stand now in the God Star Sirius to manifest the full momentum of that causal body and that being that I AM in God, to hold the weight and the light of planetary evolutions in this vast galaxy of whom you know not - brothers and sisters of light and teeming millions. And so my office in the outpost of the Great Central Sun is kept by the sacrifice of other cosmic beings that I might be on earth that which I AM in heaven, thus fulfilling the prayers of many saints who tarry at the etheric plane - the saints robed in white and the ascended masters whose deep, deep desire is to be in embodiment in this hour to hold the balance on behalf of humanity. And therefore that desiring has become the desiring of the Godhead himself who has sent me, then, to be that body of light, to fortify your blessed souls until your very alignment with the living God will provide an opening for vast quantities of light to descend for the judgment of love, for the leavening of the consciousness, for the awakening of the people.

Beloved ones, I send forth the light of awakening, and with that awakening unto the people of America there comes a literal quaking as they have used the very natural quality of that adaptability that is found in man and nature to protect themselves against truth. Do you understand that the free will of individuals has employed the energy of God to seal them from the very awareness of the reality of God? Yes, beloved ones, mankind have taken this faculty of adaptability and they have allowed their bodies, their temples, to be sealed in fear and anxiety against the truth we bring.

And so this particular problem of humanity's psychology demands the most expert treatment by the legions of our bands; for when we enter into the auras of the majority of the people and we begin to press down with light and they begin to feel that which is the trembling of the darkness upon earth, their fear becomes so intense that the walls and the ceilings begin to crack. And, beloved ones, if we are not careful there will be a cracking of their very identity so that the very matrix of their ability to rise and to overcome is destroyed before they can exercise the free will to enter into the God flame without fear.

Thus you must understand why the Lord God does not suddenly come into the temple of the people who have employed their free will to keep him out. It is because, beloved ones, there is that very delicate balance whereby if the people knew all that is transpiring, even as much as you know today, they would not be able to sustain their own life because their own life has become an expression of the very unreality of the sealing out of the Lord God himself. And therefore, beloved ones, salvation is unto the Holy Ghost. It is unto the flame of transmutation.

Therefore, understand when you give your calls to the violet flame and you experience the action of the multiplication of those calls, many people upon earth are feeling that delicate energy of baptism, and that which would be broken by our power and our momentum is gently transmuted until little by little they may accept precept upon precept of the law until they are no longer frightened because they have gently come unto the tender presence of the angelic hosts of the Maha Chohan.

The violet-flame action of the students of the light is the leavening action, is the alchemy for the preservation of the matrix of the individual and his free will that he might have another round even in this very lifetime to pursue the Path. Therefore do not consider that because you yourself have a buoyant joy or an abundance of energy that it is not needful that you invoke the violet flame so very often, for if we are to press in and down upon the consciousness of mankind we must have this softening that is invoked from your octave to go before us in the way. Otherwise, beloved ones, if the descent of the Lord God Almighty must come for the judgment of the wicked before these little children, these precious souls, these precious Christians and Buddhists and Hindus and Moslems do come into the full apprehension of the Lord God and of the Lord God's opponents in this age - then, then you will see that that is the cause of cataclysm itself because the light is too great for the very reinforcement of the rejection of the light by a people who have taken on the ways of the fallen ones.

Let us see, then, how the thrust of the light of the Lords of Karma in this day of the hierarchy of Leo and the initiations of Leo will expand God-gratitude within our lightbearers, will multiply by the action of the sacred fire and the movement of the water as Father-Mother - Aquarius and Leo, light of Saint Germain and the Goddess of Liberty - will move forward. Let us see, then, what dispensations can be had as I AM present with you in the Spirit of the Lord upon earth in these weeks and months ahead. Let us see what can be gained by righteousness, by right action, and by the precious Mother and her chelas casting the bread of life upon the waters that the waters of the Eternal God might return unto them that which is perfected in love.

I seal you and I AM in you the flame of the God Star. Behold, it flickers now upon the altar of your heart! Behold that bursting of a blue-white light! Behold as the angels of the God Star will not leave you comfortless¹⁹ but will erect their shrine of faith in the everlasting will of God right within your very temple. Now be mindful to visualize that flame of the God Star, to give it honor and glory and dominion and praise, to be mindful that it is a useful light that will indeed multiply the action of your own threefold flame and be a witness in the lighthouse of your temple and a beacon to the wayfarers that would come out of the astral sea and stand upon the rock of witness.

I stand upon the rock.²⁰ I AM your witness today and today and today.

Note: The above dictation by Surya was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet at Camelot, Malibu Canyon, California, on July 23, 1978 (12:35-1:00 p.m. PDT), available on

Beloved Surya

Beloved mighty victorious Presence of God, I AM in me, my very own beloved Holy Christ Self, Holy Christ Selves of all mankind, beloved Surya, legions of white fire and blue lightning from Sirius,

¹⁹John 14:18.

²⁰Matt. 7:24-25; 16:18; 1 Cor. 10:4.

beloved Lanello, the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood and the World Mother: In thy name, by and through the magnetic power of the immortal, victorious threefold flame of truth within my heart and the heart of God in the Great Central Sun, I decree:

1- Out from the sun flow thy dazzling bright
Blue-flame ribbons of flashing diamond light!
Serene and pure is thy love,
Holy radiance from God above!

Refrain: Come, come, come, Surya dear,
By thy flame dissolve all fear;
Give to each one security
In the bonds of purity;
Flash and flash thy flame through me,
Make and keep me ever free!

2- Surya dear, beloved one
From the mighty Central Sun,
In God's name to thee we call:
Take dominion over all!

3- Out from the heart of God you come,
Serving to make us now all one -
Wisdom and honor do you bring,
Making the very soul to sing!

4- Surya dear, beloved one,
From our faith then now is spun
Victory's garment of invincible gold,
Our soul's great triumph to ever uphold!

And in full faith I consciously accept this manifest, manifest, manifest!(3x) right here and now with full power, eternally sustained, all-powerfully active, ever expanding, and world enfolding until all are wholly ascended in the light and free!

Beloved I AM, beloved I AM, beloved I AM!

Chapter 32

Jesus Christ - August 6, 1978

Vol. 21 No. 32 - Jesus Christ - August 6, 1978

They Shall Not Pass!

Part 1

Lo, I AM Alpha and Omega! Lo, I AM come the risen Christ, the living proof eternal of the victory of life over death - death that is unreal.

O my beloved, I come into the very midst of the circle of our oneness. Lo, I AM Jesus! Lo, I AM in the flame of the Holy Spirit within you! Bear witness unto my coming, for I AM the resurrection and the life¹ within you in this very hour if you will receive me as the Christ who lives within you ever, as the Christ who speaks throughout the vast ages by the power of the Lord's Spirit unto the prophets of the people.

Lo, I AM come! Lo, I AM here! And therefore, let the demons and the fallen ones who would procrastinate my coming be bound! Let the doubt and fear that has been perpetrated year upon year now be bound in the very midst of the lightbearers! And let the eternal quest of the soul not be the eternal questioning of the Word incarnate. For lo, this mystery of the Lord God he would form in you, each and every one of you - every man and woman and child and babe in arm. Lo, the mystery of the Word incarnate is now and ever was and ever has been. For lo, I AM THAT I AM!

I AM the Eternal Christos! I send forth my Word as a sword of living flame. I send it into the air, into the earth, into the fire, into the water. And it shall not return unto me void! And it shall not return unto me void! And it shall not return unto me void!²

Therefore, let those who dabble in the black arts, who practice the practices of Satan, know that I AM the living Christ - not removed into heaven, but here upon earth I AM. And I stand within the very heart of every true follower of God who will receive me, who will in joy prepare me room. For my coming in this hour is for the judgment of those who assembled at Pharaoh's court, even the black magicians of Egypt who would practice their death upon our messengers and our disciples north, south, east, and west.

I hurl, then, the challenge of the Cosmic Christ Lord Maitreya, the beloved guru of the incarnate Word! I hurl, then, the challenge of Lord Gautama the Buddha, who would unfurl the banner of righteousness in ye all this day! I send forth the challenge of the Virgin Mother unto those fallen ones!

So we declare: let those, then, who would move against this light of our coming in these little children, in the holy innocents, in each soul of love, as well as in our messenger hearken, then; for

¹John 11:25.

²Isa. 55:11.

I speak by the authority of the Almighty. I AM his Son! By the Trinity of Father, Son, and Holy Spirit which I touch within you as threefold light expands, I, Jesus, declare that those who send forth this darkness upon our chosen ones, our little ones, and our best servants receive, then, the hand of the Lords of Karma and the judgment.

Therefore know, O children of the sun, that in each twenty-four-hour cycle it is your opportunity to raise your right hand as I raise my right hand even now, to place your left hand to your heart, and to release the sacred fire of my Word for the judgment and the challenge of the black magicians upon this entire planetary body in the earth plane, in the astral plane, in the mental plane, and those who would usurp the light of the sacred fire in the etheric plane. For they have declared war against the Woman and her seed,³ and by that malice they have determined the death of the lightbearers.

And therefore I, Jesus, place my Electronic Presence within you and upon you and my mantle for the hour when you raise your right hand and you declare within me: They shall not pass! They shall not pass! [Audience joins in.] They shall not pass! Beloved ones, let me recite my prayer, I bid you.

For the hour when you recite with me, then: They shall not pass! They shall not pass! [Audience joins in.] They shall not pass! Beloved ones, I desire to recite my prayer! Will you keep silence, then, as I speak?

I will place, then, my Electronic Presence upon you for the hour when you recite my prayer as you raise your right hand and as you place your left hand to your heart, saying: They shall not pass! They shall not pass! They shall not pass! By the authority of the cosmic cross of white fire it shall be that all that is directed against the Christ within me, within the holy innocents, within our beloved messengers, within every son and daughter of God is now turned back by the authority of Alpha and Omega, by the authority of my Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, by the authority of Saint Germain. I AM THAT I AM within the center of this temple, and I declare in the fullness of the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood that those who, then, practice the black arts against the Children of the Light are now bound by the hosts of the Lord; do now receive the judgment of the Lord Christ within me, within Jesus, and within every ascended master; do now receive, then, the full return - multiplied by the energy of the Cosmic Christ - of their nefarious deeds which they have practiced since the very incarnation of the Word. Lo, I AM a son of God! Lo, I AM a flame of God! Lo, I stand upon the rock⁴ of the living Word and I declare with Jesus, the living Son of God: They shall not pass! They shall not pass! They shall not pass! Elohim. Elohim. Elohim. [Chant.]

By the light of the Virgin Mary, I have spoken unto you. I have given to you, then, a call which is yours to set before the altar of the living God. May it proceed from your temple each day that you may reenact the judgment of the Four and Twenty Elders before the Court of the Sacred Fire upon the God Star.

Beloved ones, you who count yourselves as initiates of the sacred mysteries of the body of Christ must understand that the prophecy that is given in the Book of Revelation for the judgment of the dragon, the beast, the false prophet, the great whore, and the Antichrist⁵ is a judgment that must be reenacted and spoken daily. And that Revelation is not simply a revelation to be contemplated. It is a living Word. It is the doctrine of the Holy Spirit. And those who are the Christ incarnate, those who wear the robe of my Electronic Presence, are expected to give forth that Word for the binding of the fallen ones each and every day as they present themselves anew with their affrontry, with their boldness, with their manipulation of energy lo here, lo there - in the Congress, in the schools, midst the little children, among the aged, in the midst of the drug uses.

Beloved ones, many nefarious practices are being attempted against the children of God and many seeming manifestations that be harmless, even promising great good. I call to your attention, then,

³Rev. 12:17.

⁴Matt. 7:24-25; 16:18; 1 Cor. 10:4.

⁵Rev. 15-17.

that drug which is now being experimented with and even pushed among Keepers of the Flame as a life-saving, life-prolonging drug - that GH3. We desire it not to contaminate the temple of our children, of our Keepers of the Flame. I say to you, go not⁶ when they declare the coming of everlasting life by chemistry. Beloved ones, the only guarantee of life within you is the life of the living God which you espouse. Beware, then, of instruments and objects and all of those fanciful concepts and those who then purvey and sell pyramids and tell you, "If you will only have this pyramid or this instrument, it will guard you from all evil." Beloved ones, it is the everlasting Presence of the Lord God, it is the I AM THAT I AM, it is the Saviour within you who is able and only able to give you life.

Precious ones, we deny not the science of the Great Pyramid. But the Great Pyramid is your very life, it is but the outer symbol of the great temple of your being and the resurrection flame that even now is kindled and does burn as the threefold light upon the altar of your heart. Do not mistake, then, material objects for your salvation; for one day you will be called upon by me, by the Lord Christ within you, by that Jesus who I AM, to stand alone robed in white without assistance from any other source save that light that burns upon the altar of your heart. And by that light and that light alone you, too, will prove the victory of life over death and hell.

Beloved ones, therefore do not clutter your path with all of these objects and do not run here and there. For salvation is not of flesh and blood⁷ nor is it of the perfectionment of this human temple, but the perfectionment of the virtue of the soul. And therefore, take all other exercises - physical or mental - in moderation. And do not think that in any exercises - whether of yoga or of pranic breath or any other form - that you will succeed in perfecting that soul. But by virtue, by the sacred labor, by grace and good works, by faith and hope and charity you will win the path of your ascension.

Beloved ones, let all other things, then, come into balance and perspective as the minimum necessity for the sustainment of balance within the four lower bodies. This temple, then, is the temple where the mysteries of God are revealed in the hidden temple of the heart by the secret of the hidden man of the heart.⁸

O beloved ones, I stand then to heal the body of God of all superstition, to heal you of dependence upon other individuals and those who tell you you are sick and those who tell you that you are maimed and those who tell you that you are infested with dreaded diseases. Beloved ones, however well meaning they are pronouncing their judgments, and these are the curse of death. I say to you, look up and live and take only the prognostication of your own mighty I AM Presence, your own great God Self, and your Christ Self.⁹ And all else take, then, at the level that it is given where it has no power to deter you but where you act wisely and with dominion observing the alchemy of the sacred fire taught to you by Saint Germain, observing the chemistry vouchsafed to you through the Lords of Karma and by the mighty arm of the healing sciences.

Beloved ones, let the psychic practices of the pendulum and all sorts of nefarious deeds be now routed from those who would be the practitioners of the healing arts. And let those who would convey the mighty flame of healing of my life know that the requirement is not more and more instruments but more and more Holy Spirit. And let those who would set themselves up to be a part of the Center for the Disciplines of Wholeness know that we set our requirements at the level of the cosmic honor flame and we will not tolerate deception, insubordination, or disobedience from any among those who have set their hand to the healing arts.

For, beloved ones, the only permanent healing that will ever come by any means must come from the white-fire core of being of the one who holds the Alpha polarity - the one who places himself in the position of the Lord Christ and the one who, then, is the recipient holding the Omega polarity.

⁶Luke 17:23.

⁷Matt. 16:17; 1 Cor. 15:50.

⁸1 Pet. 3:4.

⁹Luke 21:28.

And each one has equal responsibility to hold the purity of the Holy Spirit that only the energies of the Holy Spirit be allowed to pass into the temple.

Beloved ones, therefore take care not to place yourselves in the hands of those who by handling your temples steal your light while pronouncing your illnesses. Beloved ones, go rather to the field and eat the grass of the field. Go rather to the waters, the cleansing waters of the seas. Go to the ritual of fasting. Go, then, to the ritual of prayer. Go to the mud of the earth. And discover how God himself has provided for thy healing in joy.

Without joy, beloved ones, there is no healing but only a psychic interdependence; and I will not have this psychic interdependence entering into the body of God upon earth. And therefore, let those who would walk in my footsteps using the hand to convey the current of life know that there is a price to be paid when you allow psychic energies or your human consciousness to flow forth from you. Your position is only privileged when you retain it in absolute adoration of the Trinity within.

O beloved ones, if you partake of those substances that are provided so lovingly for your healing, know that the power lies not in the substance but in the qualification of that substance within your own hand, within your own heart. Therefore when you take whether of the food or of the concentrations of the food or of the elements that are prescribed, know that first you must hold them in your right hand, placing once again your left hand to you heart and calling forth the infinite blessing of Almighty God and the charging of that substance with a concentrated light that is the specific for your healing.

So thus you may charge your water, your food, and all of which you partake. And one day, one day you will come to the place when you will not need to charge that secondary substance, for you will find that by the invocation unto the Lord Christ you will find the command "Be thou made whole!" resounding within the temple of your being, resounding within the secret chamber of your heart. But, beloved ones, when you lack that attainment you ought to have a realistic assessment of your life and not jeopardize your life or the life of your community by doing those things which only bring shame upon the teaching of the abundant life when you have neglected the glorious dispensations that have come forth for the saving of life through the hands of the Lords of Karma. [To be concluded in next week's Pearl of Wisdom.]

Note: The above dictation by Jesus Christ was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet at Camelot, Mailibu Canyon, California, on August 6, 1978 (12:56-1:29 p.m. PDT), available on cassette K7842.

Chapter 33

Jesus Christ - August 13, 1978

Vol. 21 No. 33 - Jesus Christ - August 13, 1978

They Shall Not Pass!

Part 2

Give not power, then, unto the energy veil - whether that energy veil manifests as sickness or as the drugs to cure that sickness - but understand that all energy and all Matter is designed to be infused with the flame of the living Spirit. And therefore diseased Matter may be made whole, and you may charge that which is given for the transfer of the energy also with the Holy Spirit. Without the infusion of God, neither the practitioner nor the patient has the fullness of the glory and the joy of the coming of the Lord Christ into the temple. This is the purpose of all treatment. And if it be not present, then let those who partake of it go their separate ways and to the mountaintop, commune with the Lord Christ and find the sacredness of the transfiguration, and then return to the resolution of the problems of karma that find manifestation in the physical temple and that there must be resolved by the practicality of life.

Beloved ones, seek balance, know balance, and be that balance. But let your leaning be the leaning upon the rod and the staff - the rod of Aaron¹⁰ and the staff of righteousness, the staff of the Good Shepherd, the staff that is the raising up of the kundalini fires within you.

Beloved ones, when you pursue that exercise of the breath given to you by the three wise men, when you pursue Djwal Kul's exercises¹¹ you begin the process of the balancing of the temple for the raising of that sacred kundalini. And when that fire raises, it consumes the cause and core of karmic conditions at certain levels within the chakras according to the great law of the Lords of Karma, only according to that which the great law will allow. If you, then, do not take upon yourselves the mantle of being the physician, being one with your Christ Self unto your temple, how can you expect us to work through another who is less understanding and less dedicated unto the teachings and to the decrees?

Beloved ones, have you not understood the incident when the woman touched the hem of my garment and I perceived that virtue had gone out of me and she was healed of the issue of blood which she had had for twelve years?¹² Beloved ones, many practitioners of the healing arts bear greater karma than that woman, and when you place your bodies in their care you indeed take on that karma and they indeed take on your light and thus perpetuate within you their very judgments which declare that you have chronic conditions. Indeed, the fatigue which follows convinces you that you have heard the correct diagnosis even while the full momentum of our flame has flowed from you

¹⁰Exod. 7:10.

¹¹See Djwal Kul, *Intermediate Studies of the Human Aura* (Colorado Springs: The Summit Lighthouse, 1976).

¹²Matt. 9:20-22.

because you have placed your trust outside of your own regeneration - rejuvenative fires of the Holy Spirit that are as a fountain of living flame bursting within you.

Let the student body, then, be moved to a greater practicality and a greater spirituality, and let each one be unto his God a chalice ready and willing to receive the wholeness of perfect health in body, mind, and soul. And let all be willing to surrender upon the altar of my life that which they retain as point of manipulation, that which they retain as disturbance and discord in the subconscious that may, then, come forth at any hour as disease or disturbance - as an excuse for service.

Those who would rather not serve, who understand that which is the requirement of the hour, may very easily then come up with patterns of emotional disturbance, mental disorder, and physical difficulties. Beloved ones, when these manifest they are very real - they are very real manifestations of selfishness and an absence of true caring for the body temple over many centuries. Therefore we must always deal compassionately yet firmly; but the responsibility of the healing, beloved ones, always lies within you.

You may take the hand of the practitioner of healing and you may walk awhile with that one. But, beloved ones, you may not blame the practitioner or place upon that practitioner the responsibility for your health as some have said when they have arrived at their offices: "Well, what are you going to do about me now, doctor?" Beloved ones, we have had enough of this dallying. We come to tell you that this day we draw close about ourselves and about our messenger the chelas who are of the light, the chelas who are determined to be of the light and to concentrate that light. For I tell you, beloved ones, the fallen ones have indeed placed their challenge upon you and upon the Mother of the Flame, and they are determined to move unto the death.

Beloved ones, the death will be their own if only you raise your right hand to roll back that energy. But if you do not, you will find yourselves becoming the passive recipients of nefarious forces from the astral and physical plane and we will not be able to intercede for you. For the call compels the answer, and the call must come forth in each twenty-four-hour cycle from this octave. Therefore the price that is paid for the path of Christic initiation is to come into a more intense and intimate association with our love through our messenger, through the path that we place before you. And those who desire that inner walk must know that they will also face the Adversary who is the adversary of the ascended masters and of the Christ from the beginning.

And so, beloved ones, we release the fullness of love necessary that you might be God-victorious, but it is you who must hold the sword! It is you who must use the sacred Word! It is you who must defeat the Adversary in this octave by God's grace and by the call that allows the intercession of millions and millions of cosmic beings who have come for the deliverance of earth and her evolutions!

Beloved ones, the time to entertain fear and doubt and human questioning is long past. For when you come upon the energy of this darkness - projected as a frenzy, as chaos, as confusion, as insanity, as sudden illness - you must be ready to leap in the sacred fire, to roll it back! You must be absolutely certain of who you are, of who I AM, and who is this messenger who stands before you. For if you will enter into the doubt and fear and human questioning, you will find that that will be the very inroad to unseat you from your horse. And as we have seen in the past, these unseatings have for many been permanent; for they come in the hour of your greatest opportunity for victory, and the victory cycles are wide and they do not come often in ten thousand years.

Therefore, beloved ones, heed my warning and receive my joy. For in the fullness of love, in the fullness of truth and the certitude of truth, you will know your God-victory here and now. Be not dismayed; for as I have told you, "Greater is he that is in you, than he that is in the world."¹³ Practice this science and be the proof of the true religion. For there is no projection, no instrument of black magic, not one perpetrator of black magic upon this entire planetary body this day who can stand before the Lord, the living Christ that I AM within you!

¹³1 John 4:4.

Beloved ones, if you attempt to defeat these fallen ones alone, there is no guarantee of your survival. For it is by the armies of the Lord, by the coming of the Faithful and True,¹⁴ by the coming of the Holy Spirit in the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood that the children of light will escape - yes, clean escape these perpetrations of darkness. Beloved ones, they are many. Their name is Legion.¹⁵ They practice their arts from the darkest jungles of Africa, they practice them in the Bayou, they practice them from coast to coast.

Beloved ones, there are always the rivals of the true servants of God - some who have left from among you, some who have never been a part of this circle whose gossip carries on as the carrion crows from without. And therefore to seek to name them becomes an endless naming. And thus I commend you to the Law of the One. The Law of the One makes you invincible, God-victorious. For within the hallowed circle of the One, no thing that is apart from that One may enter.

Invoke the Law of the One! Invoke the Circle of the One! And know that unless you are one with God, you will be vulnerable, you will be found wanting.¹⁶ The hour, then, of the testing of the ascended masters or the testing of the messenger is past. Those who then have not yet the proof of our witness, let them look within. Let them look to Almighty God who has placed a flame upon the altar of their heart. And let them look at the twenty years of service of our witnesses in this life alone and many thousands of years.

Beloved ones, it is the hour of the summoning of the elect into the white-fire core where there is safety and habitation and solace and compassion and love and the true teaching that you require for your ascension and the great mysteries and the initiations. Lo, this is our table that we have prepared in the wilderness¹⁷ for those who elect to be the will of God.

I seal you in the name of our Father, in the name of the Son, the true Light within you,¹⁸ in the name of the Holy Spirit that leaps and rejoices and kindles anew your own eternal Selfhood. I seal you in the light of the Woman clothed with the sun.¹⁹ I seal you in the light of the Law of the One. Amen.

Note: The above dictation by Jesus Christ was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet at Camelot, Malibu Canyon, California, on August 6, 1978 (12:56-1:29 p.m. PDT), available on cassette K7842.

Affirmations Taken from "They Shall Not Pass!" by Jesus Christ

Lo, I AM Alpha and Omega!
Lo, I AM come the risen Christ,
The living proof eternal of the victory of life over death -
Death that is unreal.
Lo, I AM come! Lo, I AM here!
And therefore, let the demons and the fallen ones
Who would procrastinate my coming be bound!
Let the doubt and fear that has been perpetrated year upon year
Now be bound in the very midst of the lightbearers!
And let the eternal quest of the soul not be
The eternal questioning of the Word incarnate.

¹⁴Rev. 19:11.

¹⁵Mark 5:9.

¹⁶Dan. 5:27.

¹⁷Rev. 12:6.

¹⁸John 1:9.

¹⁹Rev. 12:1.

For lo, I AM THAT I AM!
I AM the Eternal Christos!
I send forth my Word as a sword of living flame.
I send it into the air, into the earth, into the fire, into the water;
And it shall not return unto me void!
And it shall not return unto me void!
And it shall not return unto me void!

Therefore let those who dabble in the black arts,
Who practice the practices of Satan,
Know that I AM the living Christ -
Not removed into heaven, but here upon earth I AM.
And I stand within the very heart
Of every true follower of God who will receive me,
Who will in joy prepare me room.
For my coming in this hour is for the judgment
Of those who assembled even at Pharaoh's court,
Even the black magicians of Egypt
Who would practice their death upon our messengers
And our disciples north, south, east, and west.

I hurl, then, the challenge of the Cosmic Christ Lord Maitreya,
The beloved guru of the incarnate Word!
I hurl then the challenge of Lord Gautama the Buddha,
Who would unfurl the banner of righteousness in ye all this day!
I send forth the challenge of the Virgin Mother unto those fallen ones!
So we declare:
Let those, then, who would move against this light
Of our coming in these little children, in the holy innocents,
In each soul of love, as well as in our messenger
Hearken, then; for I speak by the authority of the Almighty.
I AM his Son!
By the Trinity of Father, Son, and Holy Spirit,
Which I touch within you as threefold light expands,
I, Jesus, declare that those who send forth this darkness
Upon our chosen ones, our little ones, and our best servants
Receive, then, the hand of the Lords of Karma
And the judgment.

They Shall Not Pass! by Jesus Christ

In the Name of the I AM THAT I AM,
I invoke the Electronic Presence of Jesus Christ:

They shall not pass!
They shall not pass!
They shall not pass!
By the authority of the cosmic cross of white fire
it shall be:

That all that is directed against the Christ
within me,
within the holy innocents,
within our beloved messengers
within every son and daughter of God
Is now turned back
by the authority of Alpha and Omega,
by the authority of my Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ,
by the authority of Saint Germain!
I AM THAT I AM within the center of this temple
and I declare in the fullness of
the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood:
That those who, then, practice the black arts
against the Children of the Light
Are now bound by the hosts of the Lord,
Do now receive the judgment of the Lord Christ
within me,
within Jesus,
and within every ascended master,
Do now receive, then, the full return -
multiplied by the energy of the Cosmic Christ -
of their nefarious deeds which they have practiced
since the very incarnation of the Word!

Lo, I AM a Son of God!
Lo, I AM a Flame of God!
Lo, I stand upon the rock of the living Word
And I declare with Jesus, the living Son of God:
They shall not pass!
They shall not pass!
They shall not pass!
Elohim. Elohim. Elohim. [Chant]

Note: Stand. Raise your right hand, using the abhaya mudra (gesture of fearlessness, palm forward), and place your left hand to your heart. Give this call at least once in every 24-hour cycle.
8-6-78

Chapter 34

Lady Master Venus - August 20, 1978

Vol. 21 No. 34 - Lady Master Venus - August 20, 1978

TWIN FLAMES IN LOVE

I

Keeping the Flame of Love on Terra: The Greatest Challenge of All

Part 1

O twin flames of Infinite Love, I call thee forth from out the Great Central Sun of being. Twin flames which before the foundation of the world were formed in the womb of Alpha and of Omega in that white-fire core, now receive the love of Sanat Kumara and of my own flame. Be sealed in the heart! Be sealed in the head and in the hand - the right hand of love in action!

I AM come with a dispensation of love and light whereby love might increase upon earth. And as I have stood before the Lords of Karma and the Cosmic Council and as I have heard their deliberations concerning a greater release of love, they have said: "We would long ago have increased the light of love upon earth, but always when there is even the increase of the presence of love in the presence of the avatars there is that intense misqualification among mankind as the love comes upon the aura and by their own momentum of hatred that love is turned to darkness."

And therefore the Lords of Karma have withheld love until there might be found among mankind the very firstfruits of love - those who would come forth to understand the great disciplines required to hold that flame within the heart and to keep it steady hour by hour. And therefore the dispensation is an opportunity for all souls of light who hear or read this dictation to know that unto you is given the opportunity before the Lords of Karma to prove your use of love in the highest order and light of service for a period of twelve months.

During this twelve-month cycle, you will know the initiations of love under the twelve hierarchies of the sun according to the unfoldment of the cosmic clock. And therefore you will be initiated in the love of Capricorn, Aquarius, and Pisces for the God-mastery of your etheric body; in the love of Aries, Taurus, and Gemini for the mastery of the mental body; you will be initiated in the love of the hierarchy of Cancer, of Leo, and of Virgo for the mastery of love in the desire body; and you will receive the initiations of the hierarchy of Libra, of Scorpio, and of Sagittarius for that victory of love within the physical temple.

Now this will be for the purpose of unfolding within you the understanding of the movement of the energy of love, the sealing of love in the chakras, the turning and the acceleration of the chakras by purity and by love, by decrees to the white flame and the pink flame wrapped, then, and bathed in the violet and blue light of Alpha and Omega. Then at the conclusion of that twelve-month cycle just before the resurrection flame comes again a year from now in 1979, those who will have passed the

initiations of love and sealed the love and light and who have been a focus for the transmutation of world hatred and fear and doubt and discord and inharmony will find that the Seven Holy Kumaras will come to accelerate and to seal within your seven chakras a most extraordinary manifestation of love that comes to you by the love of the evolutions of Venus, of Victory, of the Ancient of Days. And in that love you will know a fuller manifestation - an infilling and an infiring of your being with the light of the Holy Spirit.

I have asked, then, that our messenger stand before you this evening for the touching of the third eye, for the anchoring of the point of love that will enable you always to return to the vision of the perfection of love as you stand before the twelve hierarchies of the sun in the year to come. And so for the preparing of the temple and also for the preparing of the way for the touch of Shiva, I desire to arc to you by my own personal touch the momentum of love that has been the wellspring of life upon Venus - the twin star of Earth for many thousands of years.

Beloved ones, your brothers and sisters of light, your ascended twin flames - those who are on the etheric plane and those serving upon Earth - are one in this hour in our flame. For we have provided the flame of Sanat Kumara and Lady Venus as a chalice, a giant chalice unto Earth's evolutions, to hold the souls of twin flames that twin flames might come into the union of the divine embrace for a moment now during the release of this dictation. And some of you have not been together - separated by astral momentums - for even hundreds and sometimes thousands of years.

We are calling, then, to the souls to come into this chalice of light as the guardian angel and the great cherubim now escort your soul as it transcends the body temple and enters into this joy of the eternal reunion. This oneness of the flame is yours to share with a cosmos. And as you have heard the aria of the singing of twin flames, you have heard the longing, the compelling love, the action of that light as the singing, one unto the other, causes the caduceus action in the seven chakras and the rising of the energy. And thus the building, spiral by spiral, of light is indeed the goal of life for twin flames.

Now in a moment of silence in the white-fire core of our being, seal then the love fires and embrace the one that you have always loved. [14-second silence.] The sealing of that love is by Father and Mother, Son and Holy Spirit. Blessed ones, forevermore keep the flame of love on Terra in the remembrance of the fond embrace and in the understanding that you are never alone but at inner levels your hearts beat as one in three-quarter time. Two hearts beating as one in the heart of God form the nucleus for the light that is the victory of the age.

The United States of America in the third century of her independence is now in the age of the fulfillment of the love fires and of the Holy Spirit, now testing whether this nation can endure by love. Beloved ones, some must be the vanguard. Some must set straight the knowledge of the law. Some must be willing to become the law of love. Some must stand and hold the flame while others yet dally in their cups.

O beloved ones, let the petals of the rose, as the velvet, caress your souls and wrap you now in that grace, in that mercy, and above all in the kiss of promise whereby you know that you will meet again in the hour of the victory and in the hour of the ascension but that from this moment on there is established once again the indissoluble link - the thread. And so, beloved ones, remember that for every service that you perform there is the arcing and the pulsation of light unto the beloved; and for every disservice or misuse of energy, you have burdened not only yourself but the one that you love and hold so dear. You would not thinkingly or knowingly injure the beloved, whether the I AM Presence or the Christ Self or your twin flame. Therefore have as great a love for your own inner light, for your own soul, and therefore neither hurt nor destroy the things of life that are kept within the holy mountain of God's love.¹

Let us have thoughtfulness and grace and beauty, tenderness, and let us be sensitive to the souls of

¹Isa. 11:9.

one another, and let our love enable us to be sensitive to the millions of lifewaves who are crying out to be set free, who are crying out for love and understanding and who yearn to know the teachings of the ascended masters and who are filled and fed up, beloved ones, with the instruction of the teachers of this world who know not the way to go² and therefore have evolved their own intellectual understanding of the love that is an infinite fire and the fiery destiny of twin flames.

O beloved ones, keeping the flame of love on Terra is the greatest challenge of all of your incarnations, of all of your going forth together into earth and your return. Believe me when I say that the challenge of love must meet the fallen ones in their conspiracy, must meet the threat of war, the massive buildup of armaments. Only love can neutralize the misuse of nuclear energy in warfare, only love can neutralize the pollution of the body temple, only love can turn death into eternal life - only the love of the I AM Presence accelerated as the burning in the heart, as the burning of twin flames for the One, the only One, the aloneness in the center of being.

Now let us draw forth, by the command of love, the light of the heart:

In the name of the living Christ,
I command the flame of the I AM THAT I AM
To send forth the light, the quickening, the energy.
O Lords of Love, Lords of Creation,
Lords of Mind and Lords of Form, Lords of Individuality,
Reconsecrate life and all lightbearers
Who are part of the evolution of twin flames.

Let this release of energy then be as a giant cable - an acceleration of love whereby instinctively, intuitively, by the wisdom of the heart reinforced now by Helios and Vesta who stand in the sun to radiate their love and light, this dispensation will be the empowering of twin flames to stand in the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit to command all life free!

Therefore call always in the name of your own God Presence, I AM, your Christ Self, and in the name of the mighty I AM Presence and Christ Self of your twin flame - every action of every dynamic decree and every prayer, visualize yourself united in the whole. It is your strength. It is your union. It is born of God, and it is the will of God for your lifestream. Visualize yourselves united by the Trinity and the Mother and the flow of your energies through the spirals of God. See yourselves giving birth to the Manchild³ as the Christ consciousness that is able to ensoul an entire planetary evolution. [To be concluded in next week's Pearl of Wisdom.]

Note: The above dictation by Lady Master Venus was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet in Miami Beach, Florida, on March 12, 1978 (12:11-12:36 a.m. EST), included in the eight-cassette album, Twin Flames in Love, A7856.

²John 14:5.

³Rev. 12:5.

Chapter 35

Lady Master Venus - August 27, 1978

Vol. 21 No. 35 - Lady Master Venus - August 27, 1978

TWIN FLAMES IN LOVE

I

Keeping the Flame of Love on Terra: The Greatest Challenge of All

Part 2

What do you think of the prophecy of the twinkling of an eye when the last trump shall sound - the trump of death whereby death is swallowed up in the victory of love?⁴ Beloved ones, the twinkling of the eye is the acceleration of love as that love leaps heart to heart from twin flames expanding and expanding. And therefore we of the ascended host look forward to the day of the alchemy of love, and we trust that in your keeping of the flame of love upon earth that day will not be accompanied by outer cataclysm but by the inner alchemy whereby the elements melt with a fervent heat and the melting of those elements becomes the melting of human creation and the resolution of worlds within and worlds without.⁵ Look up, then, unto the stars for the release of sacred fire and know that the judgments of Almighty God are at hand.

Beware, then, of the impostors of your twin flames. You have heard of the impostor of your light and your Christ Self. Well, beloved ones, the jealousy of the fallen ones for the love of twin flames is well known, and out of that jealousy there has evolved the pleasure cult, the cult of sensual thralldom whereby the fallen ones have promoted - with a mammoth energy and momentum - all of the cult of death, attempting thereby to subject twin flames to the unnecessary release and expenditure of energy whereby their life could be siphoned from them. These fallen ones in their jealousy, then, have gone forth to imitate your flame, your name, your image, your love, and they have been on hand to steal that light of love.

Understand, then, that you may stand together in this very moment as we stand and as Helios and Vesta stand in the center of the solar system, and you may in the name of the Christ and the I AM THAT I AM give this command:

In the name of Almighty God and in the name of the Christ,
I challenge the fallen ones,
The impostors of our twin flames.
I challenge them in the darkness of the night.
I challenge them in the noonday sun of Helios and Vesta.

⁴Isa. 25:8; 1 Cor. 15:52, 54.

⁵2 Pet. 3:10.

And I call to the seven archangels
For the binding and the judgment of these fallen ones
On earth and in heaven
As it is decreed by Almighty God
According to his will, wisdom, and love.
I call forth, then, the judgment.
And I demand, then,
That accountability be set before those individuals
Who have attempted to usurp the throne
Of kings and priests unto God -
Twin flames united in love.
I seal this call this day
In the light of the Holy Kumaras,
And I decree it
For the fulfillment of the cycles
And of the Piscean age.

Beloved hearts, this call will set in motion the decrees of the Lords of Karma for the result in the fullness of time of the removal of these fallen ones from this system of worlds as they will stand judgment before the Four and Twenty Elders⁶ at the Court of the Sacred Fire. You have a right to bring to court in heaven as on earth those who have wronged your lifestream, those who have been engaged in practices of injustice by the usurpation of your light, your identity, your supply, your energy. And so, beloved ones, all is submitted to the will of God, and God is the eternal judge; but by your fiat you therefore compel those who trample upon your blessed consciousness to give accounting of their works which are done in darkness to subvert the union of Father, Son, and Holy Spirit.

Now I desire with the deep desiring of my heart to seal you each one, and therefore as I touch your forehead I will also touch the forehead of your twin flame. And in some cases the twin flame is a cosmic being of light who hovers above you sustaining the polarity and the flow of contact; in other cases the babe in arm, the soul evolving, and a few whose twin flames are yet lost in the ways of death and darkness.

Beloved ones, you whose twin flames have not yet found the Path must make fervent calls that you yourselves be sustained on the Path, for you become the vital link of the wholeness of your being. And therefore the very temptation to leave the path of the ascended masters or to become discouraged may be the very weight that you are carrying of your "other half" who is burdened by the very sins of this world. Whatever the case, you see, your acceleration of the flame of love will result - as in heaven so on earth - in the reunion of your twin flames for a cosmic consciousness and for the energy that is needed in this hour of cycles turning.

Blessed ones, I leave you with one thought, that if some among mankind as the sons and daughters of God do not pass the initiations of love and that swiftly, Earth will not move into an age of light but into an age of darkness. The decision rests in the hands of the few who can perceive the teaching and understand the challenge of the hour, the few who understand that the twin flame of love is the constancy of truth. The constancy of truth is the day-by-day application of love even when you are weary, even when life seems sometimes to be the repetition of episodes.

Beloved ones, infuse life with joy, an evernewness of Spirit, but continue the day-by-day consecration of love. Then you will see mighty Victory and his legions of light coming into the atmosphere of earth, coming very close to the children of light. And you will see that by your very presence of love and the pink flame of your aura they are authorized to deal with the binding of the fallen ones, with

⁶Rev. 4:4.

the binding of those who are a part of that portion of the astral plane known as the pit, the sealing of those energies that come forth in the most diabolical perversion of love - the misuse of rhythm in the rock music and the acid rock music whereby there is the desecration of light and the enslaving of souls by unclean spirits who enter through the senses and inhabit the form.

This so-called music, beloved ones, is a rebellion against light, love, the union of twin flames; for it drives wedges between twin flames and causes the very separation of atoms and molecules of the four lower bodies and the destruction of Matter itself. This bombardment of consciousness must be stopped by an action of love, by the judgment of love, and by the coming of Lord Shiva. And therefore, we have invoked his coming. And therefore, so be ye the temple of Shiva to rescue the children of God who have been burdened, enslaved, and held in bondage by this dark manifestation that was present upon Atlantis and that contributed to the sinking of that continent along with the misuses of life and love in science, in mechanization, and in the creation of soulless beings by the process of cloning and by the process of test-tube experiments which resulted in the most horrendous forms of life.

Beloved ones, Earth has been host to a laggard generation - fallen ones who have perverted their own system of worlds, their own planetary homes. And that perversion has been by love - love as the misuse of light, sound, energy, rhythm, and of the sacred fire. Precious ones, we have decreed at inner levels that they shall not pass. They shall not destroy the Earth and her evolutions. They shall not pollute this Earth. But we require your decree, your victory, your stand for the light. Beloved ones, will you give to the Lords of Karma this day your dynamic decree that they will not have this Earth for darkness and for death? [Audience answers Yes.] Thank you, beloved ones. Now may your "yes" be the resounding ring of daily devotion, the love that never forgets.

Beloved ones, "the heart that has truly lov'd never forgets."⁷ We will never forget your love given to Sanat Kumara in the promise to come to Terra to serve to set life free. We will never forget until you yourselves are one in the ritual of the ascension. Beloved ones, because we have loved you with an everlasting love and because you have loved us with the same everlasting love, we, the ascended masters, stand in our midst to call you Home, to love, and to open the way as quickly as you elect to take that way for you to be one forevermore - in the ascension in the light - with all who love you, with the Central Sun of being.

I AM Venus. I shall hold you in my arms of love this night for the purpose of extending the healing love to your etheric bodies scarred by hatred and fear, scarred by the hurts and the bruises of this life. I shall hold you while you sleep until the dawning of the morning light and you awake refreshed in love once again to commune from everlasting to everlasting. Amen.

Note: The above dictation by Lady Master Venus was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet in Miami Beach, Florida, on March 12, 1978 (12:11-12:36 a.m. EST), included in the eight-cassette album, *Twin Flames in Love*, A7856.

⁷Thomas Moore, "Believe Me, If All Those Endearing Young Charms," stanza 2, line 3.

Chapter 36

Gautama Buddha - September 3, 1978

Vol. 21 No. 36 - Gautama Buddha - September 3, 1978

TWIN FLAMES IN LOVE

II

The Initiation of Twin Flames in Love:

Now I Make of You Lively Stones in the Temple of Our God

Hail, sons and daughters of light. I stand in the midst of the flow of the stream where the tide moves, then, to become the crest and where there is the returning of the flow of the wave unto the wave of light, where the waters of heaven meet the waters of earth, where the waters of twin flames burst in the foaming wave that focuses the fusion of light. This is the bursting of the Christ consciousness, and it demands the movement of the wave precisely as the flow of energy - precisely, then, according to the timing of the cycles of the cosmos. Thus it is that the love and the wisdom of twin flames, when these converge, release the power of the wave of our cosmic consciousness.

I stand in the midst of time as I am in the midst of the Mother, and the Mother in the midst of space as she is in the heart of Buddha. This oneness of being is the example unto you whereby the circle of the Buddha and the circle of the Mother may coexist at a single point of infinity and a single point in time and space. O sons and daughters of living flame, sons and daughters of light, you as twin flames in actuality coexist in your inner light bodies here and now as the Buddha and the Mother. And so this is my initiation unto you, that the life force within you might be the flow for the flowering of the outpicturization of the inner blueprint.

I AM come in the gentleness of peace. But do not be deceived by the gentleness, for beneath that gentleness is the very power that framed the universe, the very power that by the raising of the hand of Mother Mary can be the trembling of worlds or the standing still of the sun or the whirling of that sun as at Fátima.

O beloved hearts, the seeming miracles of the sons and daughters of God are the fulfillment of cosmic law. Your scientists do err when they predicate the functioning of that law by the coordinates of time and space. We are not bound by these. And therefore for us the standing still of the sun or the whirling of that sun toward the earth becomes only in time and space another understanding - a vision of that which is taking place at inner levels as the I AM Presence of each and every soul upon earth is now whirling as the cosmic consciousness and descending as a mighty ball of fire as though to destroy the worlds but not to destroy the worlds, to descend in the flame of judgment, to descend as a fire that those who are upon earth might receive the trial by fire.¹

You see, blessed hearts, in the appearances of Mary, these have brought to mankind the oppor-

¹1 Cor. 3:13-15.

tunity to choose to be real in God as the ascended lady master. And the delivery of the message at Fátima - the warning unto the nations, the warning that they must be converted and come into the body of Christ - was not for naught. It was the sign of the Woman clothed with the Sun, the coming of the Mother. And the Manchild that she delivered² was the message of prophecy and the gift of the inner teaching.

So fundamental to the teaching of the Mother is that the children of God upon earth must hold the balance by sacrifice of the lesser self, by the daily giving of the rosary which is the adoration of the Mother light, by fervent prayer for the conversion of souls. Now you understand the meaning of the term conversion as the necessity for the turning around of the light within you unto life - from death unto life. Beloved ones, unless there be conversion unto God the Father, God the Mother, God the Son, and God the Holy Spirit there cannot be the resurrection nor the restoration of the temple at Jerusalem.

The restoration of the temple, then, is the building of the temple "made without hands." It is the coming of Jesus and Magda to the Holy City. It is the calling of the true children of the house of Israel unto the Promised Land prepared. Beloved hearts of living flame, watch then as you are the watchmen upon the wall of the Lord,³ as you must fulfill the promises and the prophecy of Fátima to hold the balance even when there is an evasion of the Catholic Church among the bishops moving in and through and around the Pope and moving there as that spiritual wickedness in high places prophesied.⁴

And so the betrayal of the light and the betrayal of the consciousness, the betrayal of the true bride of Christ,⁵ beloved ones, comes about as those who are called, those who are called to keep the flame of Church upon earth, betray that light. And so you see coming forth now the compromise whereby those who represent Christ enter into those pacts with the fallen ones. It becomes a question of the ends justifying the means. A Machiavellian logic, therefore, enters the Church, enters the synagogue, enters the house of the Lord; and those priests who have not themselves the conversion, the gifts of the Holy Spirit, who have not yet become the incarnation of the Christ are then reduced to a level of communication that does not originate in God. And the decisions they make are political decisions to move, then, in compromise - to compromise the integrity of the law and to submit themselves to the princes of this world and the powers of this world.⁶

Beloved ones, the Fallen One offered the Lord Christ all of the kingdoms of this world if he would fall down and worship them.⁷ That same offer is made to the head of the Church, to the cardinals. And so they deliberate whether or not to take that offer, whether or not to compromise with World Communism, whether or not to make that pact with the Devil. Blessed ones, it is a serious matter when the Church considers that it depends upon its survival to those forces of the fallen ones that seek to enslave an entire world.

Beloved ones, the great injustice that was done unto the Cardinal Jozsef Mindszenty is written in the annals of the Book of Life. And it remains a stain upon the Church and its leaders - the crimes committed against the saints of the Church this day as the Church of Hungary is again turned over to the fallen ones and the churches of Eastern Europe again are empowered by those Communists who have set themselves up as the wolves in sheep's clothing, the pastors of the people who scatter and destroy the sheep of my pasture.⁸

Yes, I AM the Lord Gautama Buddha and I speak in the Church Universal and Triumphant in the

²Rev. 12:1-5.

³Isa. 62:6.

⁴Eph. 6:12.

⁵Rev. 19:7-9.

⁶1 Cor. 2:6; Eph. 6:12.

⁷Matt. 4:8-11.

⁸John 10:12.

witness of the Lord Christ. For we are one in ordaining this Church as the community of souls upon earth who will heed and respond to the Fátima prophecy and who will therefore not compromise their way, who will separate themselves out from those who have taken the Church of God and made of it a human institution.

Beloved ones, the Church is the flame in your heart which is the repository and the citadel of God's consciousness and the true teaching of the Christ and the Buddha, East and West. As the institutions and organizations that have received the prior dispensations of God now lose those dispensations because of misuse of the light, we must have an alternative; and our alternative is to go out into the highways and the byways and to call those who will come to the marriage feast of the Lamb. But woe be to the one who comes in without the wedding garment. Therefore, "many are called, but few are chosen" to sit at that table with the ascended masters.⁹

You will see, then, that among those who gather in the true understanding of the I AM Presence there are those who have long ago left the churches and the temples; for they have seen the coming of Antichrist, they have seen the coming of that force of anti-Buddha within the people. They come from every walk of life, every background and calling, and they are marked by the one common light - the holy light of the inner Presence. Beloved hearts, never was there such a gathering of a diversity of peoples and evolutions as you will find in the movement of the ascended masters; for the Lord God himself has said with Jesus, "If these should hold their peace, the very stones would cry out."¹⁰

This was the message that Jesus gave when he entered triumphantly on Palm Sunday into the city of Jerusalem.¹¹ And all of his disciples were shouting with joy and leaping and praising him and giving hosannas. And some did not think that it was meet for them to be making so much noise, and so they said to Jesus, "Let them hold their peace."¹² And the Lord God in him said, "If these should hold their peace, the very stones would cry out,"¹³ which is the indication that if those who are the called will not elect to give praise and honor to the incarnation of the Word as the ascended masters give their light through the messenger, then the very stones of the earth as elemental life and as those who have not yet been quickened come forth and offer that praise.

You, then, are the stones crying out in praise of the Lord God Almighty when all of the churches and synagogues and mosques ought to be gathered together to sing hosannas for the Second Coming of Christ in the coming of the ascended masters. Beloved ones, now I make of you lively stones in the temple of our God.¹⁴ I make of you, beloved ones, the quickened ones. And the Lord God said through Jesus, "Upon this rock I will build my church."¹⁵ It is upon the rock of your commitment, declaring that "thou art the Christ."¹⁶ So your ability to perceive the Christ has enabled you to become the living Church. Upon this rock is the new temple, the temple of Jerusalem, the temple of the Holy City built. And therefore, in the presence of the one hundred and forty-four thousand shall it come to pass as John declared: "And I John saw a new heaven and a new earth and the former things are passed away."¹⁷

That descending out of heaven of the New Jerusalem is the coming of God's kingdom, and that kingdom is the consciousness that understands that in the Matter plane the government of the Christ within you must be the government of the nations, of energy, of peoples, of religion, of consciousness. One by one by one, then, let the daughters and sons of God, the twin flames of light, be the instrumentation of the coming of that Holy City.

⁹Matt. 22:1-14.

¹⁰Luke 19:40.

¹¹Luke 19:28-40.

¹²Luke 19:39.

¹³Luke 19:40.

¹⁴1 Pet. 2:5.

¹⁵Matt. 16:18.

¹⁶Matt. 16:16.

¹⁷Rev. 21:1.

If you see me when I am taken from you then you will receive the double portion of my spirit.¹⁸ The seeing of the Holy City by souls who are tarrying in Matter for the coming of the light is the witness of the soul. Not with outer eye but with inner eye and joy and faith you behold and you feel the very Presence of the Lord God descending. This initiation, then, is the initiation of enlightenment and of the stones who become the lively stones. It is the initiation of the ones who hold the cube within their heart.¹⁹

O beloved ones, we will stand fast and behold the salvation of our God. We will stand fast if we have the temple in which to stand fast. Understand, then, that without each individual one of you as our representatives, the kingdom of God would not descend lower than the etheric level. You are the Buddha in incarnation if you choose to be. You are the living presence of the ascended masters, and we may only work as you choose to work while you have the light.²⁰ And thus it is up to you - your free will, the free will of those who have the ability to perceive - to determine whether the golden age shall truly come in manifestation through the government of the United States of America and the government of every nation through the translation of this economy and the economies of the nations, through education, through law, through culture, through art, and through music.

Beloved ones, your initiation is this, that you must decide this day if it will come to pass - not the sitting back and waiting for the fulfillment of a prophecy that is the statement of the law. Prophecy, then, becomes your opportunity to choose the inner blueprint. Prophecy is the outlining of that blueprint and what God has envisioned as the new age. God will hold his vision, God will have his vision and its fulfillment at the etheric plane. Whether or not it will be fulfilled in the mental, emotional, and physical quadrants rests with those who walk the earth in this age, in this era.

Beloved sons and daughters of God, the hour is late. Choose, then, whom ye will serve.²¹ Choose life and live forevermore in Spirit and in Matter as the twin flames of victory.

Now I seal you, each and every one, I seal you in the light of the Christ and the Buddha, and my angels stand before you with a swaddling garment of the Mother. Go forth, then, in the consciousness of the cohabitation of life ascended and unascended. Go forth in the awareness that you and your twin flame have the fullness of joy here and now. No time or space can separate you, for time is Mother and space is Buddha and we are already one in the flame.

I love you, and I AM within you the Buddha of the golden light.

Note: The above dictation by Gautama Buddha was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet in Miami Beach, Florida, on March 12, 1978 (2:06-2:24 p.m. EST), included in the eight-cassette album, *Twin Flames in Love*, A7856.

¹⁸2 Kings 2:9-10.

¹⁹Rev. 2:17.

²⁰John 9:4.

²¹Josh. 24:15.

Chapter 37

Lord Shiva - September 10, 1978

Vol. 21 No. 37 - Lord Shiva - September 10, 1978

TWIN FLAMES IN LOVE

III

The Rhythm of Shiva: The Trial by Fire

Part 1

Let light penetrate to the center of the flame. Let light as the action of the sacred fire now imbue the soul with Shiva! I AM come. You have called. Now let us discover what oneness with Shiva! can mean for the victory.

By the lightning of love from out the Great Central Sun, this is the age of the Holy Spirit and I AM Shiva! Now let the company of devas, let the company of angels come forth. So the Lords of Flame have sent the flaming ones for the age of the discovery of the Self in love. By the action of love that you have called forth, I am determined to place within the earth rods of the energy of the sacred fire whereby those fallen ones who have come out of the pit to desecrate life shall be bound.

Beloved ones, the earth is rampant with unclean spirits that hover and that move. Beloved ones, these fallen ones have invaded the very temples of the lightbearers through the misuse of energy and rhythm. You have been told again and again and yet I say it again: that which has perverted life has come through the misuse of rhythm of the white-fire core. It steals into the subconscious mind by the abuse of the body.

The presence of sugar, alcohol, nicotine, drugs of every description and kind within the temple are a weakening of the very fibers of the spiritual body whereby that body can contain light - all of this aggravated by the rhythm of that rock music and the acid rock that is projected upon the youth. And, beloved ones, the very serious consideration of the representatives of the Holy Spirit this day is whether or not this generation shall be lost because of the rebellion against love in the misuse of the rhythm in that perverted sound which is invading almost every household where there are young people, and it occurs in youth because of the very energies of the sacred fire. These very energies, then, are those that are desired by the fallen ones.

The invasion of the temple, the invasion of the holy of holies by these unclean spirits through the perversion of sound was the cause of the sinking of Lemuria and Atlantis. I tell you truly, this rhythm is not to be trifled with. It is one thing for the perversion to be in the outer courts of mundane life. But when those who are Keepers of the Flame - upon whose altars we depend for the cleansing of the planet - allow the undisciplined energies of their children to be used in this misuse of the sacred fire, for their failure to control, by the Holy Spirit, their very own children, they therefore allow the desecration of the flame.

I sound the warning, then, that unless some have the courage to be in the world of form that fullness of myself, you will find that for want of the discipline of love and of the sacred fire this civilization will complete the three that have been projected by the fallen ones. You have heard that accidents come in threes; this is because the fallen ones misuse the science of the Trinity. Lemuria, the first. Atlantis, the second. Will this continent, then, and this civilization be the third? Beloved ones, all is not secure until the majority of light is in the victory.

Great strides have been won and the children of the light have to be commended; for without your dynamic decrees, without your attunement with these very bhajans, there would have been far greater cataclysm in the North American continent during this winter cycle. We see, then, inroads of light penetrating the deepest levels of the astral plane. We see that penetration of the mental belt. And yet, as the release of rays of light, unless there is sufficient thrust and momentum by the fiery flame of purity, the resistance to that light, as friction on the highway, causes the penetration to ultimately come to its farthest reach. And thus we need a greater penetration of the Alpha current, of the masculine ray, of souls raised up in the understanding of the carrying of that light. We need mothers who are in the flame of Mother who carry and are the guardian spirits of children. Blessed ones, the temple must be secure.

Let the teaching, then, concerning the misuse of music be spread abroad. Let the appreciation of the great works of those classic composers who were sent by the Lords of Karma to manifest the inner pattern of the music of the inner spheres be taught to the children, be taught to the adults. Let them be saturated with the inner harmony of the soul and thereby have the discriminating faculty of the Christ mind. Beloved ones, the Lords of Karma anticipated the age when the fallen ones would emerge by the voodoo rhythm from the very pit of the astral plane. And therefore, centuries upon centuries before this hour of crisis upon Terra when mankind would be destined to meet the dweller on the threshold, the Lords of Karma have sent forth the great composers to show the people of light what is the proper mode and rhythm and expression of harmony.

Beloved ones, in golden-age societies - in the etheric culture - those who give forth music are required to have a certain attainment on the path of self-mastery. They are required to be under a guru and to have balanced the energy of love. Those who give forth the music in these cultures and civilizations, which I tell you exist on many planets and systems of worlds, are honored for their level of attainment. And it is absolutely not permitted that those who engage in astral or psychic activities be allowed to put forth the sound, the energy of rhythm, or a voice on behalf of the people. Those who sing and those who play musical instruments become the harmony of an entire planetary body. Upon their chakras and within their temples, the cosmic chords of the Elohim vibrate. And it is understood that sound as a wavelength, as an energy, penetrates the sphere, the habitation, the planet, even if it is not heard by its inhabitants.

And thus, beloved ones, it is unthinkable that the fallen ones should ever have the freedom to pollute the mainstream of consciousness as upon earth. The airways, the television, the radio, and the entire media of communication have been turned over to those rhythms which come forth from death, from the fallen ones, and from the archdeceivers.

Beloved ones, there is nothing, and I say nothing whatsoever that is constructive in any form of jazz. And I say this unequivocally. And if you desire to have Shiva in your midst, you will hear the truth straight from that focus of the sacred fire which I AM. And if you would hear the truth and if you would be the truth and if you would be ready for the touch of Shiva and for the initiation, you must understand that those who have come into our meetings challenging the messenger on this point of the law are themselves invaded by the very unclean spirits who are the spirit of this form of music.

I will not let go of this subject because so many of the students of the light have taken it lightly and have not heeded the word of the Mother. And therefore they have not resisted the immense magnetism of these fallen ones who are pulling down, by their spiral of their rhythm, an entire

civilization. Beloved ones, we have seen this destruction in various systems of worlds. It is not new. It is the same old devil-beat of Mara and the hordes of night.

Blessed and beloved ones, I release the scourge of sacred fire to cleanse the earth of demons. Shall I then stand for that infamy that those whose temples have been cleansed again and again by the Elohim will then allow what they consider to be a harmless pastime, a harmless then allowing of that energy to be the background noise in their homes, in their businesses? Beloved ones, it is an encroachment of your free will.

They have denied prayer in the schools because it is the encroachment upon the free will of the fallen ones who have denied God in the person of the Father, the Son, and of the Holy Spirit. They have brought to the schools instead sex education from the earliest levels.

Can you tell me why there is not a cry in the land in the sons and daughters of God standing before the Supreme Court and saying: "You are interfering with my religious freedom to train my children according to the uses of the sacred fire. This is my religion. You are interfering with it. You are interfering with my right as a parent to raise up my children according to the laws of God and human dignity." No, there is not a cry in the land. It is barren of those who have the courage to be unpopular with the world and those who are burdened, then, by pollution, by chemicals, by smoking, by every form of degrading element including that which has become pornography in advertising, in national magazines right on the very pages of those magazines which are considered to be the standbys.

Beloved ones, this horrendous misuse of the body of the Mother must be stopped. I demand it! I AM Shiva, and I stand in the United States of America on the west side of the City Foursquare, and I perform my cosmic dance, and I dance upon the demons and I say: Woe to those who ignore my call! Woe to those who will sin against the Holy Ghost by the misuse of love! Woe to those who in their rebellion have persisted in the perversion of the sacred fire!

I tell you, God has laws. And no matter what the rationalization of the fallen ones, those laws are the same yesterday, today, and forever.¹ Free will, indeed! - free will to destroy oneself. Well I tell you, we will not allow that free will of the fallen ones to destroy the lightbearers. But the lightbearers themselves must shout with a mighty voice, must take the mission seriously and move as one flank, as the coordinates of Shiva, as the Holy Spirit legions of light.

Let there be, then, the action of Shiva in the Congress. I stand in the chambers of the Congress in this moment. I release the energy of the light of Brahma, Vishnu, and Shiva. Bolts of blue lightning descend! Bolts of white fire descend! Bolts of pink lightning descend from the heart of the Great Central Sun! I AM the judgment. I AM the coming of the trial by fire. I AM that trial by fire in the office of the President, in the White House, in the Congress, and in the Supreme Court, and I say: Woe to the fallen ones who have invaded this temple, woe! for the Trinity of Almighty God is come. I say, then, let there be lightbearers who are willing to ensoul this, the judgment, as the Lords of Karma send forth the light and the rebuke of those false prophets² and false pastors of the people.

Beloved ones, I stand now in Manhattan. I stand in the center of the obelisk brought long ago from Egypt. I stand in the center of that pillar. I radiate energies to the obelisks of Atlantis at that point in London and in Egypt and wherever upon earth this sacred form is manifest, and I send forth a light of white fire. These electrodes of energy will release on a time cycle certain energies of the Mother - of the Shakti of Brahma, Vishnu, and Shiva and of the Mother light within you.

Beloved ones, the coming of this light to those who are not aligned with the light is "outer darkness," is the "weeping and gnashing of teeth."³ I say, this is the hour when the sons and daughters of God as twin flames must align and hold now, hold the circle of fire, that time and

¹Heb. 13:8.

²Matt. 7:15.

³Matt. 8:12; 22:13; 25:30.

space might be preserved yet a little while and the nations of the earth and the people of the earth. For God seeks a greater harvest. And, beloved ones, I tell you the reason for the withholding and the staying action of the judgment of the fallen ones in the presence of this great injustice against Almighty God is because, precisely, the children of the light have not aligned themselves with the light; and therefore, should the judgment come now it would also destroy the people of light.

Therefore, in the great mercy of Almighty God there has been a holding action of cataclysm and of the collapse of the economy. And Saint Germain has told our messenger that the greatest opposition to the light of love in America today is the hatred of America directed right at the level of the economy, and there at the dollar, and there at the gold supply, and there at the balance of the nation and the flow of currency on the national and international markets. Beloved ones, were it not for the presence in embodiment of the messenger and the chelas, I tell you the economy of this nation would have already collapsed. And this is a truth which I bear to you that you might understand how powerful is that light that is held in this dispensation. And I give tribute to the children of the light who have already become aware of the teachings of Saint Germain in South America and in the other nations of the earth, for they, too, have held the flame.

Beloved ones, the first line of attack of the fallen ones is to use mankind's karma against them in this very flow of energy, in the flow of the wheels of commerce, the distribution of food, of energy, electricity, water, and all that is necessary for day-to-day life. As you have seen in periods of blackout or of untoward weather conditions, these services are easily disrupted and with that disruption not many days need pass before chaos, starvation, and mass epidemic. Beloved ones, civilization itself is held upon the tenuous thread of the ability of the individual to sustain the contact with the inner light, for those in embodiment who hold the reins of power in these areas of service do not have the actual attainment to meet the opposition that is leveled against those strongholds that are the service of the people.

Beloved ones, the second line of attack that is so serious against the lightbearers of every nation is the manipulation of karma, world karma, by the fallen ones in weather conditions and in cataclysm. Some of these fallen ones are in embodiment and some of them have learned to manipulate weather; others are in the astral plane who are misusing that energy that has already been misqualified by mankind. And thus elemental life are the victims of the practice of black magic, sorcery, and witchcraft by those demons who are the impostors of the hierarchy of the Holy Spirit.

Understand, then, that between the attack upon the economy and of the balance of forces in nature, this is the line which you must hold, this is where light must be placed, this is where electrodes must be actually inserted by your conscious calls in the etheric, mental, emotional, and physical belts of the earth. [To be concluded in next week's Pearl of Wisdom.]

Note: The above dictation by Lord Shiva was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet in Miami Beach, Florida, on March 12, 1978 (9:28-10:04 p.m. EST), included in the eight-cassette album, *Twin Flames in Love*, A7856.

Chapter 38

Lord Shiva - September 17, 1978

Vol. 21 No. 38 - Lord Shiva - September 17, 1978

TWIN FLAMES IN LOVE

III

The Rhythm of Shiva: The Trial by Fire

Part 2

Beloved ones, when you have the mass buildup of pollution, you have many elementals who are incapacitated and unable, then, to use their body temples as a point of transmutation of mankind's karma. They become so burdened by the physical pollution that therefore they are limited as to how much energy of the karma itself they may transmute, and thus you see the stepping up of cataclysm. Wherever there is cataclysm you must understand that it is because nature, the Holy Spirit, demands a balance of light and darkness. And because it has not been transmuted in the threefold flame of the sons and daughters of God or by the lightbearers because they have not been sufficient in number or dedicated enough to call forth the light, then it spills over into the economy and into the elemental kingdom.

You will watch, then, how crisis is produced month after month in these levels, and you will see the signs of the times when you feel the burden upon the economy or elemental life that you must come together in your groups for the multiplication of dynamic decrees. This is during those certain peak periods when the energy becomes most intense.

I speak then on the plot of the fallen ones to take out from the control of this nation the nexus of light that is at the Panama Canal. Beloved ones, the Panama Canal is not a mere physical canal. It is the nexus of the flow of energy between North and South America, the very nexus of the Christ consciousness; it is the flow of water, and it is the place consecrated for the distribution of that energy. Just as the figure eight within your temple is the flow of light, so there is a flow of light between Northern and Southern Hemispheres, and this is necessary that the polarity of Alpha and Omega at the poles may be kept. And thus you see, beloved ones, it has naught to do with goodwill or with the signs of the times or the elimination of so-called imperialism; it has naught to do with karma or justice or injustice surrounding Panama, her history; but it has solely to do with the fact that the fallen ones desire to see those with less light, less attainment, less stable governments be in control and thereby the light itself at inner levels is betrayed and it is left unprotected.

America may have been invaded, her armed forces compromised, there may be a weakening of the morale of the people but I tell you still, of all the nations of the earth, she holds the greatest promise for the incorporation of light within the planetary body. And, beloved ones, there is not another nation which has the capacity to defend freedom upon the earth outside of this nation. And therefore you will see the total loss of freedom upon Terra, as there has been the total loss of freedom

and light upon Mars through the take-over of the astral hordes, should the people of this nation not carry the torch of love, of wisdom, and of power in this age.

Beloved ones, it is interesting to note something which you may be very surprised to learn and that is that the nations of South Africa and of Rhodesia themselves have carried a great light in the African continent. Of course, we have no approval of the apartheid policies but always the understanding of levels of karma, levels of attainment with the firm conviction of absolute opportunity for training, for education - both spiritual and material - for every citizen, everyone who has come forth from the land.

Nevertheless, beloved ones, despite this disparaging situation caused by the division and the plots of the fallen ones, these nations themselves still have the opportunity to hold a great light. And therefore we ask the student body to pray for the resolving of conflict, the resolving of inequities, the resolving of the abuse of those who are the sons and daughters of Afra within those nations. We are calling to you to give your decrees for the preservation of the light; for you see, beloved ones, the fallen ones have fomented a tremendous strife and a condemnation of the people of these nations when it is the few fallen ones in government who pursue a policy that is not according to the Lords of Karma.

Beyond this we must look, then, to the intent of the fallen ones who are in positions of power in the Soviet Union to take control of the Indian Ocean, the ports, the waterways, the minerals, the resources, the tremendous wealth of South Africa, and to use the excuse of racial division to cause a bloodbath that would be beyond compare in the history of Africa should it come to pass. And if it come to pass, I tell you it will be to the detriment of the cause of world freedom and to the increase and the amalgamation of power in the hands of the fallen ones - the Communist Revolution and the capitalist conspirators that back them.

Yes, beloved ones, I am on the line of the Holy Spirit and I see clearly every demon and discarnate who has invaded the temples of light. I see how there has been the contriving of the manipulation of peoples. I see the manipulation in the Middle East as the Arabs and the Jews are pitted against one another in an age-old strife that began long ago beyond this planetary body. And as they have come to earth, they have imported with them that hatred one of the other - of their descendants and those who have come forth in the beginning from the same seed and from the same flame of the Mother.

Beloved ones, this strife augmented by so many divisions and so many individuals seeking power within the Middle East has been long considered the trump card of the fallen ones. If all else fails, they still intend to explode that condition in the Middle East. And therefore I send forth the call of light that you might receive now the energy of Shiva within you to be the ones who also give the cry Shiva! into the cause and core of this manipulation. Beloved ones, the entire Middle East is a setup. It is a setup of the fallen ones and the conspiracy of the fallen ones.

Precious hearts of light, America is the Promised Land. It is the place prepared for the sons and daughters of God. Who are, then, the usurpers who would attempt to manipulate real estate, land, wealth, oil, and all of the resources? Those among both Arabs and Jews and those who are the impostors of both moving among them, for the fallen ones have also embodied among the Arabs and the Jews to take advantage of that karma that has existed between them. You see, beloved ones, there is nothing simple and there are no simple solutions. For when you have the added x factor of the fallen ones, there is not the ability to work line upon line with situations of karma and dharma but always the manipulation and always the temptation of the children of God to stray, then, from the light and to desire the things of this world.

It is human greed and selfishness, it is the selfish misuse of the light of the Holy Spirit that has brought down upon the children of God and the children of Israel century after century these wars manipulated by the fallen ones to the destruction of the children of light. This is my message as I

stump across America and the nations of the earth with the Mother. For I AM Shiva, and I AM the original stumper, and I go forth with my dance upon the demons even as the Mother becomes the mouthpiece of my flame. We are determined to have our victory in this age. And I tell you, the legions of Shiva and of Kali and of Durga are the fierce ones, and none can stand our gaze except those who have the same unflinching zeal and devotion to truth.

We are not concerned with those who love the path of compromise; they are neither hot nor cold, they are spewed out of the mouth of God⁴ and out of our presence. We march forward with those who have the zeal of the sacred fire, and we do not count the numbers of the people - we do not number the amount of those who have signed up for this or that. We number the factor of light, the cosmic cross of white fire, and the cube in the heart. And, beloved ones, I may tell you that when the measure of light is measured by weight and the measure of darkness is measured by weight, then you will see how the little band of lightbearers composing far less than one percent of earth's population will be the majority with God.

Have you considered that the pressing on of this opportunity to now enlist many new lightbearers in the teachings of the ascended masters has come forth from our deliberations? For we see and we calculate precisely how much light by how much karma, by how much attainment is necessary; and you would be amazed to realize how few more, comparatively speaking, are required to actually hold the balance for the turning of light in this age. Beloved ones, it will not take millions but thousands - a certain thousands of souls that I am calling forth, certain souls who are numbered. In fact, my very flame rests just above their head so that when they hear the voice and the call of the Mother, that flame will descend into their hearts and they will know her face and know that message and know that Word and begin to give those daily calls.

Beloved ones, I enlist you in stumping. I send you forth two by two as the Lord Christ sent forth the other seventy two by two into the cities.⁵ I tell you, become mobile. Go out into the highways and byways and compel them to come in!⁶ Beloved ones, there is hard sell in advertising for liquor, for cigarettes, and for the promotion of every form of darkness. Let there be the hard sell, the compelling sell of the threefold flame of the avatars! Let that light be invincible and victorious! Let it be unanimous! Let it be relentless!

O beloved ones, see how the relentless dripping of the water wears away the granite. See how the relentless light of Shiva will wear away even the hardness of men's hearts, even the most recalcitrant, even the most rebellious ones. Ah, Shiva will have you yet for that sacred fire! You who are born of God, you will not remain long outside. For I will begin to ignite that flame, and you will begin to feel that heat, and with the heat the melting of the wax of illusion until the pinions of your pride will fall to the ground and all of the feathers with which you have feathered your nest and your pride and all of that substance which is unreal. Beloved ones, by the intense fervor of the sacred fire there is the literal dissolving of all of the props of the human ego until ultimately, through the test of Shiva, the individual must stand naked in the sacred fire. And those who are clothed are those who have on the wedding garment.⁷

I will not further burden you with my energy nor tire you, but I will stand before you to give you that touch of Shiva - to extend to your chakras a certain frequency and a certain energy which will then immediately be transmitted to your twin flame. This I give to you. And I will come again on another occasion for the same dispensation, but it will not be given at any time except it be given in person through the dictation that I am bringing forth. This is necessary, beloved ones, because of the nature of the light and energy of the Holy Spirit. For the same reason, Lord Christ gave the command to teach in all nations and to baptize them in the name of the Father, the Son, and of

⁴Rev. 3:15-16.

⁵Luke 10:1-17.

⁶Luke 14:23.

⁷Matt. 22:12.

the Holy Ghost.⁸ This baptism is performed, then, by our messenger by that physical contact, and so it is. There be some initiations that can be passed etherically, mentally, or at the level of the desire body. But in the Holy Spirit light, it is the physical contact; and thus we have sent forth our messengers through the ages.

I salute you in love. I commend you for the tremendous effort of light. I commend the staff, the Keepers of the Flame, and every lightbearer upon earth who has upheld the staff - the rod of energy. And you who have failed to do so by your discord, I say, Shame upon you in this hour! How dare you stand in the service of God or our messenger and release those discordant energies which are the betrayal of the very flame! And you yourselves who have not been a part of this activity yet who call yourselves devotees of the flame, you who have allowed discord and contempt and hatred and disdain into your lives by the justification of spiritual pride, I say, Shame upon you! You have not escaped my eye, for the eye of Shiva is upon the elect of God.

And those who are of the elect, then, let them come up to standard! Let them be willing to be disciplined! Let them forsake those lesser activities and come now into our training, into our university, into our workshop of light! For the acceleration of light is on, and the hour is very late.

I AM Shiva! of the flame.

Note: The above dictation by Lord Shiva was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet in Miami Beach, Florida, on March 12, 1978 (9:28-10:04 p.m. EST), included in the eight-cassette album, Twin Flames in Love, A7856.

⁸Matt. 28:19.

Chapter 39

Lady Master Venus - September 24, 1978

Vol. 21 No. 39 - Lady Master Venus - September 24, 1978

TWIN FLAMES IN LOVE

IV

Keeping the Flame of Love on Terra:

The Staying Action of the Fall of Babylon Within New York

Part 1

Hail, O light within the cloven tongues of fire¹ that God in his desiring has sent forth to conquer a cosmos and to ensoul it with love - only the love of twin flames.

I stand in your midst rejoicing to be received in the chalice of the pink rose of the love of Keepers of the Flame and devotees of the light in this city, New York. Here in this island, once an island of light in days of Atlantis, I center the flame of Mother and the diamond light of my heart for a purpose. And I have come to tell you of the fall of Babylon. Babylon that great city, how art thou fallen? And the prophecy given by the Lord Christ unto John that is recorded in the Book of Revelation² is come to pass in this age as the cities of the Earth have entered into the spirals of degeneration which caused the prophet of old to cry out, "Babylon, Babylon, how art thou fallen?"³

Understand, then, that when there is the corruption of the Matter plane by the misuse of the sacred fire, the cycles of the feminine ray descend to dissolve - by the action of Lord Shiva and the Holy Spirit - that which has been the misuse of the Mother principle of life. And therefore the fall that is registering even now in the cities of the Earth is the descending spiral, that negative energy that is for the dissolution of miscreation in order that at the base of the Pyramid of Life souls of light may once again call forth the caduceus light of Alpha and Omega and resurrect the etheric blueprint of the City Foursquare⁴ that is intended to be the foundation of life on Earth beginning with the spiritual centers, the great cities of the Earth. And so in this city of New York - key city of the release of light, key city where the corruption and abuse has resulted in now the descent of that negative spiral - I AM come.

Blessed ones, the dispensation for my coming to Earth in this decade was made possible from the Cosmic Council and the Lords of Karma because there was upon Earth a group of devotees ensouling the Mother light and the messenger devoted to that light, and thus the coordinates necessary for our coming were in physical manifestation upon Earth. Without these devotees, without this messenger

¹Acts 2:3.

²Rev. 14:8.

³Isa. 21:9.

⁴Rev. 21:16.

and those who are following the Ancient of Days⁵ throughout the Earth, it could not have been accorded that I should come as I have told you a number of years ago to keep the flame of love and of the Mother and of light even as my beloved twin flame, Sanat Kumara, did keep the flame for Earth.⁶

And so I am tarrying these years, and likewise my coming to this city - again the dispensation of light - is made possible only by the calls of light by those who inhabit this island and the surrounding areas. Understand, then, that the greatest gratitude of the ascended masters and of the souls of all mankind and of the Christ Self of each one is given unto you, each and every one, who could find in your life the moments to give adoration to God, to set aside this weekend, to gather here. For you are the living chalice, and there is no other chalice whereby we may appear.

Beloved ones, the sending of souls of light to found the teaching center in this city has been the means of an alchemy in prophecy that is always the option of souls in embodiment who by free will may hear the prophecy of the Lord God and understand themselves to be the instrument of averting cataclysm and of bringing to pass the overriding spirals of light that through the alchemy of the Holy Spirit can dissolve, defeat, and bring about the victory.

And so we are witnessing in this city simultaneously with the exposure of deception, simultaneously with the activities of the fallen ones aggressively manifesting themselves against the light, an action of the new birth, the bubbling of the resurrection flame that is seen coming from deep within the heart of the Earth from twin flames who ensoul the sun of even pressure in the heart of the Earth - from Virgo and Pelleur, Aries and Thor, Neptune and Luara, Oromasis and Diana - key hierarchs of light who govern the release of the Trinity and of the Mother through billions of elementals who are serving to preserve this city and America and the nations of the Earth as an evolutionary platform for the souls of light and as the threshing floor for the judgment of the fallen ones.⁷

And therefore, two distinct activities are seen simultaneously upon the Earth. Even as in the Matter plane and in the dissolution of miscreation within the cities, so within the hearts of the inhabitants of the Earth there is at once the degeneration spiral whereby, through the initiation of Lord Shiva, there is being stripped from the laggards and the fallen ones all energy they have misused. This, then, is 'the fall' - the fall of those stars who once occupied positions of great light. And therefore the stars of the heavens, those who have exalted themselves, have been cast down to the Earth.⁸

Parallel to this activity, so necessary for the purging of a planet and a people by the judgment of love, there exists the path of initiation. And each of those who is spiraling through that path, each one becomes an electrode for the raising up of the true Mother light which is indeed a spiral of the feminine principle and the negative polarity of the Spirit positive energy. But that negative polarity is not abuse or misuse, it is simply the T'ai chi and the energy in balance of the creation of worlds.

And so, beloved ones, the reason that there is such a fine line between truth and error in this octave is that both are occupying that Matter spiral, that energy of the Mother; and the negative energy which constitutes a misuse of the Mother polarity is but a shade apart from the true Mater-realization whereby you ensoul the pristine purity of the Mother of the universe, Omega, and whereby you raise up the Mother flame. And until you know the true vibration of the Mother light, beloved ones, it is easy to think that the glamour of the psychic and the false teaching of the fallen ones and even the energies which they transmit are the real light.

Thus we have a path of light, a path of darkness. And so the fallen ones would like to take their misuse of the Mother flame and say, this is the polarity of God; and they have created a

⁵Dan. 7:9.

⁶Lady Mastrer Venus, "Answering the Call from Terra," The Buddha and the Mother seminar, San Diego, California, May 25, 1975, included in the six-cassette album The Buddha and the Mother, A7532.

⁷Matt. 3:11-12.

⁸Rev. 6:13; 12:4; 12:9-10.

philosophy whereby they have declared that this negative energy is actually in polarity with the light of Spirit, the masculine ray. Beloved ones, good and evil are never in polarity, the energy veil has no magnet of itself to be a part of Spirit. And therefore the eternal polarity of the divine lovers, of the Father-Mother God within you, has naught to do with the imitations of the fallen ones.

You have heard me speak of the impostors of twin flames. Well let me speak today of the impostor of your own path and your own role, always just a shade removed from the original matrix. Therefore understand that it is by purity's light, as the fiery core of each and every chakra, that you will walk as that two-edged sword⁹ and be clean of the attraction of any of the particles of darkness that have been scattered in the Earth.

Let purity abound in the wisdom of the mind to His glory. Let purity of vision be upon the altar as each one does kneel and, facing the east, bow to the sun of light. Let purity be reflected in every word, and let the motive and desire of the heart and the great expansive desire body be only to do those things which are pleasing unto the Lord God. Let the desiring of every heart be to see and know him as he is¹⁰ and not to control or impress or manipulate or deceive others or be the instrument of the lie that would mock and challenge the office of the great gurus of light. Beloved ones, let truth within the soul be the liberating force whereby your soul may rise upon the resurrection fire of the fountain of light. Rise then, O soul, rise to meet the soul of the beloved twin flame, and let not the impostors deter you from your path.

Beloved ones, I am here now for the action of the stripping of the soul within your seat-of-the-soul chakra. I am here to strip that soul of the glamour, the effluvia, of the false personality cult - the glamour of this world. I am here to translate to you an action of sacred fire as a cleansing water, as a magnetic energy whereby that which is not of the light is demagnetized from you, and your soul, then, may be in that perfect polarity to the soul of your twin flame whether ascended or unascended. I am here, then, for a momentous arcing of light; for this dedication is unto the fulfillment of the law of the cycles within this city.

Precious ones, the bringing together of souls of light in New York is truly a dispensation that is known in our octave as the staying action of the Lord God. The staying of the hand of God does manifest in each and every age when souls of light proportionate to the darkness carry an equivalency of light and even greater light and thereby may within their very temple, by purity and only purity, focus a counterweight and therefore stay the action of cataclysm and of karmic judgment.

Saint Germain stands with me upon this platform. He has come to be the electrode of freedom and to hold the balance in this city for a time and times and a half a time¹¹ and a half again of those cycles ordained by the Goddess of Liberty and the Lords of Karma who keep the temple above this city - the Temple of the Sun. Saint Germain then plants that focus of freedom within the souls of lightbearers for the arcing of the energy of freedom and of love, and that love fire is now creating an open door whereby the souls of light - caught in the astral nets of the wicked, caught then in the illusion of a polarity of evil and good, of darkness misqualified with light - may be cut free by beloved Astrea, by Archangel Michael and the hosts of the Lord.

This dispensation of the staying action of the fall of Babylon within New York comes, then, by decree. And that decree has begun with your decree - your decree each day to be diligent, fastidious in the call that compels the answer, your decree to live your life as a living sacrifice not in sorrow but in joy, the joy of life becoming life within you. Whether you have come to this decision a moment ago or a decade ago or somewhere between, beloved hearts, God has heard your commitment and by that commitment he will go forth to save the cities and the nations one by one.

Now, beloved hearts, understand that the holding of the flame against such odds of the amalgama-

⁹Pss. 149:6; Heb. 4:12; Rev. 1:16.

¹⁰1 John 3:2.

¹¹Rev. 12:14.

tion of power and the manipulation of the all-seeing eye of God and its energies which has occurred within this city can only be sustained by wholeness, and that wholeness is based upon Alpha and Omega in union within each one - upon Alpha and Omega focusing the intensity of the light in you and your twin flame. And so the urgency of the hour that our messenger might be on the way as a pilgrim of light bringing the message of the love of twin flames, anchoring our initiations; for only by that certain arc of light and the holding to that arc within your being can Saint Germain perform that perfect work of this age.¹²

Now it is the desire of the Knight Commander that I share with you the intent of the fallen ones who have usurped the love of twin flames through the ages. Their destruction of the Babylons of this world has been through the intent to pervert the foundation of life which is always in the flow of energy in all planes of being that rests squarely upon the economic systems of the nations and upon these, resting the government of the nations. Where there is not the flow of the abundant life, where there is not the sound economy, there is the fundamental misuse of the Mother flame. For the Mother flame is the nourishing of the children of God throughout the Matter cosmos, and the energy which you require in your four lower bodies ultimately comes to rest upon your ability to survive in an economic world.

Beloved ones, the fallen ones see this clearly whereas the children of the light - already free from the desire of the things of this world or of the love of money that is the root of all evil¹³ - are not so concerned, then, with that which is happening at the very base level of the manipulation of light through the mani-pollution of the economy of this nation which has its foundation here within this city - on Wall Street, in the banking houses, as well as in the government of the city and the mismanagement of the light supply of the people.

Beloved ones, understand then that the archdeceivers of mankind have always used the flow of supply - even the flow of light and energy at all levels through the chakras - to destroy and pervert the souls of the people; for to destroy the platform of evolution is to destroy the body temple. To destroy the opportunity for you to balance your karma by the law of supply and demand based upon the golden rule is to clip your wings, is to cut off the flow of energy and the moving stream of consciousness, to deprive you of the lawful cycles where by your evolution, your ascent into the resurrection flame, is guaranteed through the path of initiation. [To be continued in next week's Pearl of Wisdom.]

Note: The above dictation by Lady Master Venus was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet at the Twin Flames in Love seminar in New York City on April 23, 1978 (11:06-11:56 a.m. EST).

¹²James 1:4.

¹³1 Tim. 6:10.

Chapter 40

Lady Master Venus - October 1, 1978

Vol. 21 No. 40 - Lady Master Venus - October 1, 1978

TWIN FLAMES IN LOVE

IV

Keeping the Flame of Love on Terra:

The Staying Action of the Fall of Babylon Within New York - Part 2

Part 2

Beloved ones, I come to you then with a very certain word of Saint Germain that your mission as twin flames arcing the light of God within this third-eye focus of the nation of America, within this capital of the economies of the nations, within this central focus of light must be to let the love of your twin flames form a solid flank of energy to reverse the tide of this manipulation. And the assignment of Saint Germain and of his beloved twin flame, Portia, from the Lords of Karma is unto you. The word is clear from the Lords of Karma: Keepers of the Flame, if you do not take the responsibility for the economy of this city and this nation by your dynamic decrees, we cannot hold back, therefore, the malintent of the fallen ones directed upon the ignorant masses and the mankind of this Earth.

I have come, then, in the mystery and in the mastery of the feminine light. I have come with a very practical understanding of what this Mother energy and its flow in the economy and the government of the nations. I have sent this messenger unto the continent of Africa, unto Europe, throughout America, focusing my flame of Mother to make the people understand that the challenge of the Word by the God and the Lord Christ with you is indeed the effective and only means - mark you I said, only means - of turning back that which has become an avalanche of darkness directed upon the souls of greatest light through the misuse of the economy that will first come upon the lesser evolutions - the people who are a part of the structure, the very foundation of the structure of civilization.

And so it is the staying action of the Lord God himself, implemented through your lifestreams, that stands between this city and the descent of that judgment which would be a greater calamity than that which was seen in the crash of 1929 and the fall of the energies within the stock market by the manipulations of the fallen ones. Beloved ones, just prior to that crash those who represented the people were exclaiming that the economy was sound, that all was well. We hear this again today in the State of the Union Address of your own president. It is the lie of the fallen ones.

The economy of this nation is not sound. It is in a most precarious situation, and it goes back to the Mother light itself - the very base-of-the-spine chakra. Unless there be some who hold the action of that light as a pure fountain of living flame, the entire superstructure of the nation cannot

be built chakra by chakra. And therefore, you see, the key to the deliverance of this nation through the third-eye energies anchored over this city is always noted by how many devotees are determined to raise that energy of the Mother light; for it is the very support of the Alpha-Omega in the Elohim of the all-seeing eye, Cyclopa.

Beloved ones, it is the decrees of the students that have accelerated in these weeks that has brought the sudden burst of the stock market as has not been seen in many months. And it was the emanation of the light of the God of Gold¹⁴ that brought the resurgence of the value of that precious element. So delicate is the economy, so delicate is this flow of energy - it is like quicksilver.

Beloved ones, the balance of gold and silver, Alpha and Omega, rests clearly upon the light of God manifest within his peoples. For, you see, that flow, which is regulated by the Great Central Sun magnet, is perpetually being abused by those who manipulate the stock market, manipulate stocks and bonds, currency, inflation and deflation - always to their own net gain. And these are the archdeceivers whose power, as they see it, is precisely according to their amassing of the wealth and the goods of this world.

When you realize, then, that the regulatory factor of the Governor of Life - who is THE LORD OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS,¹⁵ who is the Christ Self within you - would of its own free light and cosmic intelligence keep the way of the Tree of Life within the economy of the world, is interfered with by the subtle manipulations each and every day of those who rise early in the morning to control this day's prices on the world market of gold, silver, commodities, resources, grain, and wheat - all of these manipulations result in the skimming off of the profits unto those who have not earned that profit by the sweat of the brow, by the labor of the hands.

And so the sacred labor of the people - the energy which they endow into an economy, into the goods and services which they produce, into the food that feeds the nations - is not allowed to be the regulating factor, is not allowed to return to the people, but that light, which the fallen ones do not possess upon their own, they seize then as the very lifeblood of the people that is poured day by day by their constancy of love into the work of their hands.

Now the interference by the regulation of the federal government with the work of the farmers, the miners, and others, the manipulations through the trade unions and by an enormous taxation and redistribution of wealth results in a situation where the individual can no longer be in his own genius, in his own Christ Self - the one who is the arbiter of his destiny and of the movement of those currents. And therefore there is a great depression that moves abroad in the land as the individual cannot enter into a sacred labor and receive accordingly to the work of his hands. And so the amalgamation of wealth and its redistribution and all of the government controls that interfere with the law of life and the economy become a direct attack - and I say, a direct attack - upon you and your reunion with your twin flame.

Beloved ones, do not think that my discourse is so remote from the light of love or from the purpose of your return. Do you see that this very area of the marts of commerce is the place which souls of light would retreat from? You would retreat from the cities of the nations, you would go into the place of the Holy Spirit and into the mountains.

Beloved ones, when souls of light forsake their control of Mother energy as it flows in this very base level of the economies of the nations, then the manipulators have free rein. And then, beloved hearts, you see, all of the children of God who are depending upon the continuity of civilization for their evolution are caught short, are abandoned by the ones who have greater light and see themselves as being too spiritual and too nonattached to go back into the cities and to take their place in the economy and in the government.

¹⁴The God of Gold with the God Tabor, "The Flow of Energy in the City Foursquare: Children of God, Demand and Supply the Abundance of the Mother!" A retreat on Soul Liberation, Pasadena, California, October 10, 1977.

¹⁵Jer. 23:6.

Beloved ones, this has been a false teaching in Hinduism, and therefore you find in India today that the souls of greatest light have withdrawn and they have left to lesser evolutions the serving of the people, and therefore there have arisen in positions of power those archdeceivers. And you have seen the infamy of Madame Indira Gandhi who has abused the light of the Mother flame; and this horrendous misuse of that light in the forced sterilization of the man who carries the seed of God is directly the work of the great whore and the Antichrist.¹⁶

Beloved ones, this materialistic consciousness that has manifested within her has been the greatest desecration of the light of the seed energy of Alpha and Omega. Thank God that people of light in India have restored to power a man who places God first. Beloved hearts, you see then that nations fall by the work of one individual, and the thousands of souls sterilized in that country will not have the opportunity in this life of siring again those souls of infinite fire. And thus this tampering with the sacred fire, with the sacred fire in twin flames, does abort karmic cycles and interferes with the entire balance of the ecology of the Earth.

When the people are ignorant of the great lie of this manipulation and what has been done through the 'zero population growth' and through the laws of abortion, when they do not realize that the manipulators are interfering with karmic cycles, then, blessed hearts, the Earth enters new lows of degradation, deprivation, and that logical working out of the sequences of karma is denied unto the millions.

Do you see, beloved ones, that there are many souls of light in India worthy of leading the government? But how many will come out of their samadhi, out of their levels of sometimes spiritual aloofness and pride to recognize that a practical Hinduism, a practical Buddhism, a practical Christianity is the here and now, is the seizing of the rein of government and the placing of that government squarely upon the Real Self of twin flames united in love.

Beloved ones, it is very difficult for any individual alone to withstand the darkness of this world. And therefore, whether you are together side by side with your twin flame or others who are giving the loving support and comfort of friendship and of community, each one who stands for the light in this age does require the backing of friends of light. And so where two or three are gathered in the name of the Lord, they reinforce one another and compensate and focus the energy of wholeness.¹⁷

And therefore I say, love one another in the Spirit of twin flames, in the Spirit of Alpha and Omega, support one another, and recognize that the serpent¹⁸ and the Fallen One who has entered into the misuse of the lower chakras of the Mother by the manipulation of the life force and the manipulation of government and the economy must be dealt with by the rod of power. Aaron's rod must be called forth.¹⁹ And therefore it is my joy to deliver to you, by the hand of your own Christ Self from the Lords of Karma, that forcefield of energy which shall be unto you the rod of iron.²⁰

Beloved ones, let me explain that this transfer to you, to each and every one, can only be according to that which you yourself have first raised up. And therefore, for some the rod of iron is almost as an outline - a dotted line designed then upon the ethers; it remains for you to fill in the matrix. For others who have garnered light by the century, that rod of iron bequeathed to you will become a scepter of authority in days to come.

But the law has decreed, and it has ever been so, that each one's rod of Aaron must be according to his individual attainment. And therefore, there is transferred to you now by your own Christ Self into your right hand that rod of energy. And you may lift your hand and take it now, take it from your Christ Self, and draw it to your heart. And understand that even if it is the rod in embryo, it is a forcefield and matrix which you would not have otherwise received had you not been present,

¹⁶Rev. 17:1; 19:2; 1 John 2:18; 4:3.

¹⁷Matt. 18:20.

¹⁸Gen. 3; Rev. 12:9.

¹⁹Exod. 7:9-25.

²⁰Pss. 2:9; Rev. 12:5; 19:15.

had you not been prepared, and had there not been a messenger to translate this Word to you.

These dispensations of hierarchy and these initiations must come through one in embodiment, and one day you will understand the fullness of this law of the transfer of energy. Beloved hearts, by a like token you would not have access to the twin flames of Alpha and Omega without the twelve Elohim, without the solar hierarchies, archangels, and ascended masters. It is precisely because the hosts of the Lord are, because the Great White Brotherhood is in manifestation in Spirit, that there is the stepping-down of energy.

Beloved ones, understand, then, that you have a relationship to the Great Central Sun proportionate to that sun which is now manifest in your heart chalice. And if perchance you have neglected the expansion of that sun energy in your heart, then, you see, there is not sufficient magnet within your temple to create a tie to the Great Central Sun; in fact, not sufficient magnet to even create a tie to your own Christ Self. And therefore the need for a mediator, therefore a need for another in embodiment who has the development of the sun within the heart that that sun may be unto you like the transfer of energy, like the machines in the hospitals who keep people alive because they no longer have the ability on their own.

And so the messenger, focusing the light of the sun in embodiment, becomes the open door whereby you can see enormous increments of light transferred to you for the development of your own sun consciousness. And by and by, then, you see the need for the messenger is no longer as urgent, for you yourself have the sun in Matter, in manifestation, whereby the arc of light may take place between you and all of the hierarchies of heaven.

Well, beloved ones, understand, then, that this is why we need the instrument; for our energies must be arced into the negative polarity, into the Matter universe, and the intensity of energies required to hold the balance for the Earth are so great that if we were to arc these energies to those of you who have not sufficient development of the heart chakra, it would annihilate your very form. And so, you see, even when heaven desires to save a planet and a people, it is many times simply not possible; for we cannot destroy souls in embryo to save a world and we must, therefore, not arc those currents which cannot be contained by those in embodiment.

And therefore, you understand the law which long ago decreed that Earth and her evolutions should be dissolved because there was not the devotion to the threefold flame of life. And you know the story of my beloved twin flame, Sanat Kumara, who went before the Cosmic Council and said, "I will go and keep the flame of life for Earth." It was precisely because the sun of his sacred heart was so intense that cosmic beings could arc through that chalice sufficient energy for the sustainment of life and the holding of balance right in the very midst of the conditions where the Earth's evolutions were misqualifying energy.

And so, beloved ones, to become a World Saviour is an option that is open to all. To be a bodhisattva, to keep the flame, indeed is open. But some of you must retrace many steps. Some of you have much catching up to do, for over the past several thousand years you have neglected your calling to become the Son of God. And this is the true meaning of the Son of God, that the heart become the immaculate white-fire core. [To be concluded in next week's Pearl of Wisdom.]

Note: The above dictation by Lady Master Venus was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet at the Twin Flames in Love seminar in New York City on April 23, 1978 (11:06-11:56 a.m. EST).

Chapter 41

Lady Master Venus - October 8, 1978

Vol. 21 No. 41 - Lady Master Venus - October 8, 1978

TWIN FLAMES IN LOVE

IV

Keeping the Flame of Love on Terra:

The Staying Action of the Fall of Babylon Within New York

Part 3

Now, you see, you have held a certain light, and by your decree of light there is the staying action for this city of New York. But, beloved ones, I must also inform you - for you do have a right to know when you are holding the balance - that great darkness is come upon this city and this nation through the Dark Cycle entered now in this full moon of Scorpio. And as the deceptions of past ages roll into manifestation as a dark wave of returning karma, so you will see that in order to continue to hold the balance the light in your heart must increase by meditation, by the command, by dynamic decrees, by prayer and fasting, by utter devotion, and by such intense love for those who suffer because "they know not what they do"²¹ - they know not the law.

And so there is never a moment when you can rest upon the mountain or upon your laurels, but your rest and your re-creation is always in action; for to lose hours and days, to withdraw yourself from holding that flame, you see, may set you back many cycles because of the movement of the return of karma and the oncoming light and the juxtaposition of the two. Do you see, beloved ones, in the face of great darkness we must send cosmic currents and we do. But the little children, the little people of the Earth who are caught in the change of cosmic tides, they can neither withstand the light nor the darkness.

And therefore, who will stand in that day?²² Who will stand and face and conquer? Who will say, "Let it come into my heart, let light come into my heart by the cosmic tide, and let darkness also come. For I will keep a greater flame of light. I will be the Great Alchemist's furnace. I will be that fiery furnace of Saint Germain whereby the Great Alchemist can then perform the miracle of transmutation and the transformation of worlds. In my very heart let there be the fiery furnace where the elements of the mass consciousness are melted by the fervent heat of the sacred fire²³ and where there comes forth the golden consciousness of the sons and daughters of God." And stepping out of that furnace, many evolutions, many children of God who will walk the streets of the cities of the Earth as electrodes of light sealed in the golden light of the sons and daughters of God because you have kept the flame.

²¹Luke 23:34.

²²Eph. 6:13.

²³2 Pet. 3:10.

I must implore you, I must beg you before the living God to understand the plight of this very moment of chemicalization upon Earth. Lord Gautama Buddha will come to you today to deliver to you the message of Wesak 1978, and therefore I will leave to him the report on the progress within the ten-year cycle ordained one year ago upon that occasion of Wesak.

Beloved hearts of infinite fire, I bow before the light within you and I deliver a message to you of cosmic gratitude from the Goddess of Liberty that you have kept the flame. We will not paint to you the picture of what might have been had you not kept that flame, for that is past. Now we look into the golden future, and the law does require the multiplication of the body of God. As you have kept the light in your heart, so let the fiat go forth from your I AM Presence for the geometrization of being.

Where there has been one, let there be four. Let the multiplication of four as the four sides of the base of the pyramid multiply each focus of light within the cities. Let each one increase, then, himself and add three to his own. And therefore as you have kept the etheric flame of sacred fire, now let there be raised up from this very city souls who will stand to you and with you around this great pyramid. As you face the center of the pyramid, each standing on one side - the side of the north, the south, the east, and the west - face the center and know that the pyramid contains within itself the resurrection flame. And by its very matrix, the great pyramid and the resurrection flame in the center is the key to the restoration of this city and of every city.

Beloved ones, there has entered into power within this city in the office of the mayor one who is not committed to the eternal goal of the Great White Brotherhood. I ask you, then, to give those dynamic decrees that there should be raised up in this city government and in this state government those who will no longer act in a manner that is a desecration of the Mother flame and of the sacred fire. For here it was that the head of this state went against the voice of the people to preserve the legalization of abortion. And here it is that freedom is being given to homosexuals to desecrate the light of the Mother within this city.

Beloved ones, these perversions can never ever be a part of reality or of eternal life. You, then, are the ones who are called and ordained to be kings and priests unto God, which means that those who have the highest position in the path of initiation have the right to rule in matters of church and state - kings and priests unto God and, if you will, queens and priestesses. For it is never the intent of hierarchy to neglect the feminine ray, but you must understand that always contained within the masculine principle is the feminine light.

And, beloved ones, if you would like this tribute of the feminine ray, then I will give it: the masculine could not exist without the inherent feminine. And so it is almost superfluous - even as the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit contain the Mother light - it is almost superfluous to have to constantly repeat that there is the action of Mother; for Mother is the fount of that reality, and without this wholeness there would be no God in manifestation whether in Spirit, whether in Matter.

Beloved ones, therefore let us determine and let us realize that the power, wisdom, and love returned to you by the light of the Mother flame, by the teachings of the Mother delivered by the Great White Brotherhood, is the means to reverse the tide; and the abuses of the Mafia and organized crime within this state literally enslave millions.

New York is a great key to the Earth as you well know, and one of the reasons is this: that all of this perversion of purity is a wall of energy that stands between the people and the inner Temple of the Sun. That Temple of the Sun is a giant forcefield, and the twelve positions of light of the hierarchies of the sun are within this temple, and the focal point of the Lords of Karma and the Goddess of Liberty; and from this point of light there is the sponsoring of all peoples and nations, kindreds and tongues.²⁴

And thus New York, America - the melting pot of the world where all of the genius light of the

²⁴Rev. 14:6.

Christ potential within the people is drawn together for the greatest expression of the Christ light within a focal point of a great diamond that is held over the temple as the focus of this city. And through that diamond light you may commune with the reality of the inner blueprint and the key to the city that is held in the heart of the Great Divine Director, of Cyclopea, Nada, Pallas Athena, and all who serve on that Karmic Board. Precious ones, your hearts are sealed by the light emanation that comes forth now from this Temple of the Sun bypassing the density, the infamy, and the wine of the wrath of her fornication that has been given to the people to drink.²⁵

Beloved ones, that wine of the wrath of the fornication of Babylon shall be transmuted by the blood of the saints, by the Word of their testimony,²⁶ and the rivers of water of life that have been turned to blood²⁷ shall be turned to the crystal clear clarity of the purity of the Mother within you. Therefore this day - by electrodes of ascended beings who stand with me and with Saint Germain upon this platform and by the sacred heart our messenger, by the sacred heart that you have magnified - that darkness is bypassed and, in this interaction of hierarchy, you receive directly that current of energy that comes forth through the Temple of the Sun, through the beings who ensoul it, through the twelve hierarchies, and through that great diamond.

Beloved hearts of light, I come now before you for the transfer of love and for the point of contact in your third eye whereby you and your beloved may see eye to eye in this consummation of your service of love in this age. I AM Venus, enfolding you always in the pink rose of comfort. I AM in your heart the twinkling star of Venus, the hope, the joy - the Return.

Note: The above dictation by Lady Master Venus was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet at the Twin Flames in Love seminar in New York City on April 23, 1978 (11:06-11:56 a.m. EST).

²⁵Rev. 14:8.

²⁶Rev. 12:11.

²⁷Rev. 16:4.

Chapter 42

Gautama Buddha - October 15, 1978

Vol. 21 No. 42 - Gautama Buddha - October 15, 1978

TWIN FLAMES IN LOVE

V

The Initiation of Twin Flames in Love: A Ten-Year Cycle in the Ten Perfections of the Law

Part 1

I AM come in the flame of the Ancient of Days and of Lady Venus. I bow before twin flames of love in a cosmos framed by the love of Alpha and Omega. In the light of Wesak, in the light of the Arian ray, I ensoul twin flames above and below. I AM the Lord of the World of consciousness wherein your love is born and reaches unto the consummation of the conquering of time and space and your deliverance in ascension's spirals for the deliverance of the captives of the earth.

I AM the Buddha of the Light, adoring the feminine ray in each of your twin flames; for I come to initiate a certain cycle of Mother light within you. I come, therefore, first to cleanse and prepare the Mother chakra. O beloved ones, won't you take now the command and the authority of the light within the brow - your own third eye in the dimension of being - and see the connection with the crown of light and know that there is a spiraling of light and the magnet of the sun. And because I have sponsored you to come into this hallowed circle of the One, know that I place the momentum of my meditation each hour upon a focal point of the sun within your crown so that the thousand-petaled lotus, beauty of beauties enfolding the petals of your commitment to the light, might also be a magnet and the Homing call that the Mother within you might come Home.

And so I speak to the soul: move in the current of the Mother flowing unto the Father. O my soul, O Sumedha of the sun, soul of each and every one - I, Gautama, call to you. Understand now that in the movement of the eternal spheres the Mother flame will always return to the Buddhist light, and the Buddhist light will always return to the Mother.

Blessed hearts, the return of the spirals of energy that have endowed your twin flames with love will return to the white-fire core of being with or without your souls. Do you understand, then, that the movement perpetual of the cosmic lovers is never ending, is all consuming, all enfiring, and all life giving? You see, then, that the fount of cosmos is the perpetual going out and return of the Buddha and the Mother.

The soul (that) is clothed upon with a flame, the soul (that) is clothed upon with a flame as twin flames of light are sent forth, as upon this cosmic stream of energy, to descend into the Mater cycle to elect to be real within that moving stream. And therefore, I speak to you as you are locked now in the seat-of-the-soul chakra. Do you not see that the light of the Mother flame will rise to the crown

of the Buddha, then, with or without your identification? And if you prefer the “outer darkness”¹ of unreality, then one day you will be apart and you will watch the moving cycle of the wholeness of being move on and on without you as a giant balloon that takes off from the earth until it is a speck in the heights of the heaven.

Do you see, beloved ones, that the Lord God has given an invitation unto your twin souls to be a part of the moving of consciousness, the movement of the flame? To be or not to be in the love of the Buddha and the Mother - beloved ones, this is the choice you make when you elect to be or not to be on the path of initiation with the ascended masters who desire only to make you free - free to choose to be the Buddha of the Light, free to choose to be the Mother.

I come, then, from cosmic heights of consciousness to deliver the light of Wesak out from the fiery core of my attainment. In the Taurus cycle, I stand in the heart of the earth to challenge now the satanic coils of energy that have sought to bind twin flames and to keep them bound to that deprivation and that degradation whereby you could not be swept up in the momentum of my attainment, which is indeed a gift of light to every soul, but rather to go down into the night of the Satan - that one who declared himself to be independent of the Great Central Sun and who dared to challenge that Sun and to say: “See if you can stop my energy from going forth to bind the souls of light!” And therefore the challenge of that Satan, that one, was unto the Lord God, and therefore the times and half a times² given unto him. In that period the sowing of the seed of nihilism and through rebellion, of arrogance, and the misuse of sexual energies has placed upon earth a rampant and divisive force and a magnetism that is unreal.

Lo, Satan is bound by the call of twin flames, messengers of light! He is bound for a thousand cycles. And yet his emissaries and the cultivation not of light but of darkness that he has set in motion has yet its ramifications in souls who cannot discern the difference between obedience in selflessness to the law of Love and the adhering in selfishness to the incomplete loves of the outer self. Beloved ones, even those who have come to the teaching for many a year are not sensitive enough to perceive the difference so subtle between the path of congruency with the inner blueprint and the path of independence that is a mockery of free will and that is only an independence to be the not self at random and out of alignment with the laws governing free movement in a cosmos.

Most blessed and beloved ones, in cosmic council in the valley of the supreme light of Wesak I stand. And in these cycles - twenty-four-hour cycles of the celebration of the light - the repetition of my message in many dimensions of consciousness is reaching all of the devotees of the Buddha throughout this planetary body and beyond. For I come in the reality of the full moon of the May cycle which is eternal creativity, and thus I discovered the path of selflessness to be the only worthy use of the supreme creativity of the cosmos; for any self-awareness outside of God is the shadow of the moon that will eclipse the light of the sun. And so, you see, the attainment of the Buddhist light through the path of nonattachment and desirelessness does bequeath upon twin flames the supreme opportunity for fulfillment in creative cycles.

O blessed ones of the unfailing light of God, do you see how that Fallen One has sought to break the intimate love of twin flames spanning the cycles of a cosmos by the interdimension and the introduction of a forcefield on the 10/4 axis of the cosmic clock that would be a wedge of love’s perversion? Blessed ones, then see how it is the calling of twin flames in the hour of Wesak to dedicate their love to a higher acceleration into the creative fires of the One. Study, then, the full implications of opportunity under the cycles of Taurus and Scorpio and know that in this year of the Dark Cycle of Libra, all that you do will be the foundation when you will stand on the line of Scorpio to challenge all that opposes the vision that God has given unto you of the fulfillment of your life.

I refer, then, to a year hence when the Dark Cycle will be the return to mankind of the misuses of

¹Matt. 22:13.

²Rev. 12:14.

the energy of Scorpio which will bring upon this earth the full momentum of the remnant of Satan's host, and it will bring the thrust by the fulcrum of the 4/10 axis of all rebellion and disobedience, and you will see the parading before you of the infamy of the misuses of the sacred fire. And by the pure love of twin flames and the raising up of that light you, beloved ones - devotees of the law the world around both in embodiment and in the etheric plane - will have the opportunity, once and for all, to arrest those spirals of human fall begun by the Archdeceiver, the Fallen One.

Beloved ones, know that it is for this reason that you have been given the initiations of love for the twelve-month cycle; for Scorpio will present to all the opportunity for highest creativity in selflessness and the crowning of the Beloved with the crown of the Lord of the World and the crown of the World Mother.

Now I would address you, twin flames of light in and out of the planes of being, concerning the ten-year cycle given to all for the turning of the tide of darkness unto light. A ten-year cycle of the initiations of the Buddha in the ten perfections of the law is given unto you. Won't you take your cycle chart for this ten-year dispensation and list the ten perfections I have given in my book to you and see that each year will be in the planetary cycles an initiation in each of these ten perfections?³ So seek the law, know the law, and find peace in the flame of Buddha.

You have passed, then, through the first year since my announcement, and I would report to you from the Lords of Karma and from the Council of Shamballa and from the World Mother a great rejoicing. For many cycles have moved forward on many fronts, and although all is not perceived in the outer reckoning of events we have observed, beloved ones, a tremendous impetus of light - by the effort of people of light everywhere and Keepers of the Flame - in the expansion of the teaching, in the return to purity, in courage and integrity and the God-determination on the part of the few that are becoming the many to restore to America and every nation the origin of cycles, the true genius, and the government upon the shoulders of the inner Real Self.⁴ [To be continued in next week's Pearl of Wisdom.]

Note: The above dictation by Gautama Buddha was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet at the Twin Flames in Love seminar in New York City on April 23, 1978 (6:38-7:33 p.m. EST).

³At his 1977 annual Wesak address, Lord Gautama Buddha announced "one decade for the turning of the tide - one decade from this hour for the spreading abroad of the teachings, for the contacting of hundreds of thousands of souls who will take the teaching and the science of the spoken Word and use it for the salvation of earth. After the decade has passed from this hour there is no guarantee forthcoming from the Lords of Karma or from the Keeper of the Scrolls that the tide can any longer be turned from the fate that has been plotted by the dark ones." May 1977-1978 - First Perfection; May 1978-1979 - Second Perfection; May 1979-1980 - Third Perfection; May 1980-1981 - Fourth Perfection; May 1981-1982 - Fifth Perfection; May 1982-1983 - Sixth Perfection; May 1983-1984 - Seventh Perfection; May 1984-1985 - Eighth Perfection; May 1985-1986 - Ninth Perfection; May 1986-1987 - Tenth Perfection. See *Quietly Comes the Buddha* by Gautama Buddha, published by The Summit Lighthouse.

⁴Isa. 9:6.

Chapter 43

Gautama Buddha - October 22, 1978

Vol. 21 No. 43 - Gautama Buddha - October 22, 1978

TWIN FLAMES IN LOVE

V

The Initiation of Twin Flames in Love:

A Ten-Year Cycle in the Ten Perfections of the Law

Part 2

We rejoice in many missions accomplished, of conferences in which many new souls have taken up with earnest the path of initiation. We rejoice to see that leaders in the world are returning to the impetus of light. The response of Sadat of Egypt to our call has been of great hope and promise and the decrees of the students, and thereby the world has placed its attention upon the Middle East. And in this very year, the situation of the Middle East coming, then, to that key point must be determined not by the decision of laggard generations who refuse to cast their swords into the flame and their armaments. Beloved ones, there is the three-pronged problem in the Middle East that can be solved by the equilateral triangle of the Father, the Son, and of the Holy Spirit. Beloved ones, between the Arabs, the Jews, and the Palestinians, and then the Christians themselves, there is much that must be worked out, but all must be resolved in the Mother flame.

Precious hearts of light, I urge you, then, to give your momentum of light, your dynamic decrees, that the fallen ones and their intent to make of the Middle East crisis a world holocaust will be thwarted, will be denied, and that they will have stripped from them their intent by ill-gotten gain to turn that crisis into a planetary momentum of war. Precious hearts, the investment of billions of dollars of this nation, of the Soviet Union, of the Arab countries in armaments, in nuclear instruments, is a buildup which, had it occurred prior to World War II, would have been clearly seen as the inescapable mark of an oncoming tide of war. Beloved ones, there is such a great buildup of war and implements of war and of defense among the nations that it is enough to strike terror to the hearts of children.

Precious hearts of light, the equation of the balance of power on earth is indeed being kept in the hearts of the ascended masters and their unascended devotees. For those who should keep the balance of freedom in America on behalf of earth and her evolutions are dominated by conspiracies in capitalism, conspiracies in communism, conspiracies at all levels of government as each and every one manipulating others is seeking self gain. And thus, beloved ones, we have disapproved of many decisions that have come forth East and West, and we see that it is not only ignorance in the leaders of the people but malice aforethought on behalf of those individual lifestreams who are committed to the works of the Destroyer - not the works of Shiva but of the Archdeceiver himself.

We then look upon the vote on the Panama Canal as a sign both of ignorance and of manipulation, but we also see a mark of great enlightenment upon the American people who have participated and put their energies into the understanding of this decision. And therefore, the people and their representatives have not understood that the Panama Canal itself is an isthmus of light at the figure-eight flow of the Buddha and the Mother in the nexus of these hemispheres of light. In North and South America, the cultivation of light by the Great Divine Director is intended to preserve freedom; and therefore, it is the highest initiates of the sacred fire who are appointed by the Council of the Royal Teton and the Council of Lake Titicaca to be the guardians of that flow of energy.

Those who have the highest attainment of light are not necessarily today in the government of the United States; but I can assure you, in my survey of souls in this hemisphere, those individuals who have the right to rule because of inner light are by and large in the vast majority in the United States. And therefore you see, beloved ones, we would not trust the guarding of that highest forcefield of light at that nexus to those who are in control of a government that is unstable, that is supported economically by the fallen ones in Wall Street and the fallen ones in the Soviet Union and that is in league with Castro and his determination to move from the fields of Africa to the fields of South America, to have not only the children of God come under that godless state but also the resources that belong to the Mother and her children.

But, beloved ones, this may be the losing of a battle but not the loss of the war - as some have said. For enlightenment has come and a great movement toward a greater dedication to God government and to the electing of those individuals who understand the dynamic call of torchbearers of freedom in America to resume their place in the government and the economy of this nation and therefore to defend freedom in every land.

This is the purpose of America - not the enslavement of peoples, not the tolerance of the enslavement of any part of life, but the sending forth of freedom's flame in God's name. Therefore in this cycle let us understand that there have come together - in the movement of government and toward greater freedom in government - souls of light who by the events of this year and the misuses of power by the president of this nation and his cabinet, they have come forth with a far greater determination, a greater organization, a greater vision, and - thanks to the decrees of lightbearers - with a greater energy to implement the plan of God.

Beloved ones, there are souls of great light to the left and to the right of the center, and in the center there are those who stand but do not stand in the center of the Middle Way of the Buddha or in the center of the Christ light. Beloved children of the sun, drop then from you all misconceptions and preconceptions of the destiny of nations and study then the law of the One, call upon the violet flame, and move to that time and space where you can understand both the karma and the dharma which must determine the decisions and the vote of the representatives of the people. There are many in office today in the federal and state governments and at local levels in each and every nation who, because they neglect to follow the law of karma and dharma, do not judge righteous judgment⁵ and therefore do not properly represent the souls of the people but in actuality represent their outer minds, outer wants, and outer desires to the very destruction of the cosmic purposes of life in earth and in this solar system.

One cycle, then, has passed. There is a great organizing and amalgamation of forces at many levels, though unseen. For the first year of the cycle is yet in the etheric plane, and the second year of the cycle will also be in that etheric plane. And so you see, ten divided by the four quadrants gives equal opportunity in the etheric, mental, desire, and ultimately the earth cycle for souls of light to bring unto fulfillment the divine plan of God. Heaven has its plan. We at Shamballa know that plan. We urge you to invoke it from the causal body of the Great Divine Director and, above all, to invoke the spiral that is yours to contribute and the spiral of your twin flame to contribute to the overall plan of the rescue mission of earth and her evolutions.

⁵John 7:24.

Let us understand, then, that there is a lifewave of souls who are intended to hold the balance of the Spirit cycle, keeping the white-fire core in dynamic decrees and making as their most important goal the spreading abroad of the teachings. We have our devotees who are keeping the flame also in the Matter plane who are servants of God in government - in the states and in the nation. Some of these have no idea of the teachings of the ascended masters. Some of these are being contacted on the stumping of the Mother and Lord Shiva, the stumping of El Morya and Saint Germain and of the chelas of the flame.

Beloved ones, these dedicated servants of God need more enlightenment. They need the backing of the students of the law, and that which you have given in the year past and in years prior has, to a very great extent, provided the means for the implementation of policy after policy in many nations that has begun to turn the great wheel of the life back to the center of the Christ consciousness. Beloved ones, by a like token we cannot neglect to report to you that many decisions that are being made day by day are not according to the divine plan. The selling of America's gold in order to effect the raising of the value of the dollar abroad is but folly and will return to the doorstep of this nation an even greater crisis in the economy. The giving away or the selling away of this gold upon demand or at a price is one of the greatest mistakes that has been made by this president and other presidents of this nation, and the very demands of de Gaulle in previous years have depleted the focal point of light and of gold in this economy.

You cannot exchange paper for gold - a paper that is not backed - and think that you come out in a balance. There is no balance. And this deception - partly because of ignorance and partly because of the manipulation of your president by the fallen ones - is creating crisis after crisis. When the head of state of this nation fails utterly to challenge the fallen ones who enslave peoples in the nations of the earth, there is a dropping of the torch of freedom and a great karma that accrues to the people. [To be continued in next week's Pearl of Wisdom.]

Note: The above dictation by Gautama Buddha was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet at the Twin Flames in Love seminar in New York City on April 23, 1978 (6:38-7:33 p.m. EST).

Chapter 44

Gautama Buddha - October 29, 1978

Vol. 21 No. 44 - Gautama Buddha - October 29, 1978

TWIN FLAMES IN LOVE

V

The Initiation of Twin Flames in Love:

A Ten-Year Cycle in the Ten Perfections of the Law

Part 3

Beloved ones, it is very important from this level in the Matter plane that you determine who will be running in the races of Congress and the Senate and that you see to it that you support those candidates who have the greatest light and the greatest dedication to freedom and that you do not support those candidates who cry "Peace!" but will not defend peace with honor and are ready to appease and to capitulate to every demand of darkness both foreign and domestic.

Precious ones, the stand for light must be taken at every level. And where individuals have the courage to run for office who do not know how to protect themselves or give decrees it is important that you, then, give your devotion for the drawing of the circle of fire around these souls. It does not matter if they are unpopular; it matters what is the motive of the heart, what is the truth they seek to implement. Therefore judge not by appearances, but judge righteous judgment. And therefore, study and pray and watch⁶ and know what is behind all of the promises that are made and not kept.

I ask you, then, to continue your invocations for the fortification of the spirit and the morale, the purity and the integrity of the armed forces of this and every nation. For they are the guardians on the four sides of the temple of being - the Marines representing the fire element, the Air Force the air, the Navy the water element, and the Army the physical plane. It is not that we intend to use these individuals for war, but moreover to use their consciousness as a guardian action of the law. Understand, then, that those who are not prepared spiritually and materially do not have the balance of the flame of the Buddha and the Mother, and today there is an all-time low in the morale of the armed forces of this nation. It is by manipulation. It is by projection. It is by a jamming of the chakras through the pollutants, by drugs, by addiction to alcohol and heroin, and a laxity that is absolutely inconceivable in the face of the disciplines of Almighty God and the armies of heaven and of the Faithful and True.⁷

Beloved ones, be on your knees for the preservation of the 'I AM the guard' consciousness and for the work of K-17 and Lanello. For the intelligence in this country is neglecting now to isolate those individuals who are known to be agents of the KGB, who come representing Soviet-Communist

⁶Matt. 26:41

⁷Rev. 19:11, 14.

nations of Eastern Europe and of Russia, and who are in actuality using their embassies to create focuses of antilight and antifreedom by all manner of devices and manipulations of energy and spy activities that are being carried on today in this very city and in the city of Washington and are being unchecked because of the avalanche of opposition to the departments of this government who ought to be in the position to act and to act swiftly.

Beloved ones, those who have sworn to destroy this nation and therefore the platform of freedom for all nations have encamped in your very midst, and they are the rats in the granary of America, and they have freedom unparalleled in the history of nations to work against the light. Beloved ones, your means of energy, your reservoirs, are unprotected and easily subject to sabotage. With the enemy in your midst, how is there such a laxity in all levels of communication when it is obviously known of the work that is done against the American embassy in Moscow? Do you think that they will stop there? What is the reason that they are so secretive and secluded within their buildings?

Beloved ones, all is not well. And therefore, I am calling to the students of light to challenge this darkness, to challenge and call forth the judgment of those who have come with but one motive and that is to use their position in the United Nations to destroy this platform of evolution. And the manipulation continues, and the eyes and the ears of the Buddha are centered right within the places of infamy and degradation.

I know their conversations, I know their deadly intent, and I know the germ warfare and the pollutants that are being placed abroad in the land. I know the manipulation of earth currents, and I know that in those satellites are deadly energies that can be unleashed. Beloved ones, much of this is known by representatives in your government as high as the office of the president itself. They are ignored, beloved ones. There are traitors today in this nation and in every nation, and they are traitors of the children of the light. It is not so much that they betray the nation, beloved ones. It is that they betray the Christ within you and the opportunity of your evolution.

Yes, I AM Gautama Buddha. I stand in the flame of peace and I give the warning that as there has been great accomplishment for light, yet still there are those of the fallen ones who are allowed greater freedom than they ought to have and a freedom which they would never be allowed in the Great White Brotherhood or in the octaves of light. Let, therefore, the binding of the fallen ones come forth by the love of twin flames. It is your wholeness and your standing fast together in the offices of the two witnesses that will bring the full momentum of your causal bodies to bear upon the judgment of those in embodiment who would if they could, at this very moment, destroy you personally because of the outspokenness of the messenger and of the chelas in this regard.

Beloved ones, it is because America is a bastion of light that they cannot act. But, beloved ones, the time will come when unless there are representatives in government who will champion the cause of light that these fallen ones will seek to move against the vanguard of light. And, beloved ones, what do you think if this world were bereft of our chelas and our messenger? I tell you, the balance of light would be so unbalanced that I can scarcely say that the elementals could hold back the cataclysm which would ensue in the Dark Cycle. And so, therefore, you can see why it is important that you preserve your life, your health, your security in this octave, that you prepare and be mobile for any catastrophe whatsoever, and that you realize that spiritual preparedness and fearlessness is, above all, half of the battle won. For when all the world is in fear and chaos, those who survive are those who keep, as you say, a cool head.

Let your head, then, be in the peace of the Buddha and in the light of the Mother and realize that even though you may be unattached to the body and I may be unattached to the body, the Mother of the World needs your very body to work through to rescue her children who are in every nation. Let, then, the nine years which are coming be a momentum of the Holy Spirit in you of the three-times-three. Let each and every one of you know that acceleration is required, and that as you accelerate you give to your ascended twin flame the opportunity to work greater works in earth, you give the opportunity to your unascended twin flame to have a greater impetus of light.

Now heed the call of the Lords of Karma. Make yourself multiplied by four. Where there is one, let there be four devotees of light. Let this be the goal of Sing a New Song! Bring three others who have never yet come to a conference. Beloved ones, bring another three and see how you will build together the great Pyramid of Life.

Precious ones, I must warn the student body that even as the fallen ones have moved to use and manipulate the economy of America against the freedom and the light of lightbearers, so they have moved specifically to work against lightbearers and against our outer organization, the Church Universal and Triumphant, and to bring those economic pressures as Keepers of the Flame and others in the field have neglected to realize that this year is a year of sacrifice and of givingness for the building of Camelot, for the meeting of those commitments, and for enabling our messenger to meet the financial requirements of this stumping across the land. Beloved ones, it is time to give more not less and to realize that the urgency will continue until the basic payments for Camelot are secured and the buildings can be begun.

Precious ones, the land is secure but until we also have the buildings we will not be able to expand in that capacity that is necessary. And therefore I ask students throughout the nation to pray for the necessary supply and to give that supply as it comes into your hand, to accelerate your soul liberation by studying at our summer retreats and at a quarter of Summit University. For it is soul-raising that will magnetize other souls of light. [To be concluded in next week's Pearl of Wisdom.]

Note: The above dictation by Gautama Buddha was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet at the Twin Flames in Love seminar in New York City on April 23, 1978 (6:38-7:33 p.m. EST).

Chapter 45

Gautama Buddha - November 5, 1978

Vol. 21 No. 45 - Gautama Buddha - November 5, 1978

TWIN FLAMES IN LOVE

V

The Initiation of Twin Flames in Love:

A Ten-Year Cycle in the Ten Perfections of the Law

Part 4

Precious ones, I AM Gautama Buddha, and I stand on the line of Taurus, and Taurus is the line of building in the Matter plane. Thus my adoration of the Mother flame, thus my very immediate practicality and concern. Some of you are surprised but, you see, I am the master of the flow of the abundant life of the Mother. In my hand and in my harmony is the release of the energy of the God of Gold into your hands, and therefore in my office is the concern for all of the needs of supply for the expansion of the light. And I, therefore, read the record and I see that, as Morya has said, Keepers of the Flame in the field must do more and give more to support the outpouring of light and of our teachings, and this statement comes from beloved El Morya and from the Darjeeling Council.

Let every chela know, then, that this is not the time to contemplate the spending of those extra dollars upon indulgences and unnecessary vacations or adornments of the self and the home. This is the hour to give the last measure and fullness of that which is given to you so that within this ten-year cycle we may complete that divine plan and have our platform of Camelot. For tens of thousands of devotees are needed, and the devotees who must come Home are those who will carry the Matter discipline by taking their place in government, in the economy, in science, and in the field of education where there are such deplorable conditions as the very children themselves have been seized with the entities which are called anti-Buddha.

The rebellious entities of chaos that have entered the schools and caused such crisis, such rebellion against the teachers, against authority and against learning - they are the anti-Buddha entities. And I desire that you should make calls unto the Lord God for the binding of these discarnates, for they are causing the anti-Mother energies of chaos and confusion to take from the children of light the necessary education which would prepare them to take their place in the future, even within this very ten-year period. Beloved ones, there is great opposition to the light of the crown chakra of the Buddha; and the standards of education, the standards of achievement are lower and lower each year as children are not learning the fundamentals of reading and writing, arithmetic, composition, communication, language, self-expression. Beloved ones, without these the Christ Self does not come forth.

Alas, then! Let us decree for the teachers and let them be cut free from the diabolical doctrines

that have been put forth through the NEA for over a century now; and I refer to those doctrines that reserve to the teachers the supreme right of determining the educational philosophy when that right belongs alone to the parents who represent Alpha and Omega. But I say, shame upon the parents who have not shown concern for the textbooks and the education of the little children, who have not, then, come en masse and demanded their voice and their vote in the communities and in the decisions that are made by school boards.

Beloved ones, to be a parent means to sponsor the wisdom and the culture of wisdom of the Buddha and the Mother for your children. Why do you, then, assign this to others who have not the authority because they have not borne your children? I say, then, the teachers are hired by the parents who pay their taxes to the government and who have the supreme right to determine how and where their children shall be educated. It is the parents who should decide in each community whether they shall determine that these little children shall be bussed here and there.

Beloved ones, it is not natural for little children to spend as much as two hours a day sitting in buses through traffic. It is time for them to have recreation and play. We deplore the destruction of the culture of the individual ethnic groups; this is as destructive to the black community, the sons and daughters of Afra, as it is to each and every ethnic group. The children must live and learn and be together with their own heritage, they must understand who they are and where they have come from. And this mixing up of the children and of the school systems is creating a devastation of the neighborhood, the family, and its destruction. In the hours when children should be understanding local community and their family, they are in the buses. Beloved ones, this has been a diabolical plot using the theme of civil rights, which is indeed a legitimate theme, to bring about the destruction of family life and to tear from all races the natural gifts and the genius of the Spirit that belongs to each and every one.

Intelligent people at every section of the country have understood that this is not a matter of segregation and desegregation. This is what it is played up to be. It is a matter of the vitality of the Holy Spirit itself, beloved ones. We do not desire to see any homes broken down. We do not desire to see the destruction of community life. But, beloved ones, it is not the parents who have decided; it is those individuals who have assumed positions of power and know what they are doing to the psychology of these little children.

Blessed ones, we desire to see every individual in this nation identify himself as an American, but this can only come if he first has an understanding of his origin - whether from the land of Africa or Europe or China or Japan. Whatever is the origin, it is the uniqueness of the genius of an individual people that makes an American an American. When you destroy this tradition and this heritage by forcing people to come under an "animal farm" by leveling their individual ways and methods, then, you see, you destroy the very ingredient, the very point of light and contact that makes this nation yet the strongest nation upon earth.

Beloved ones, love and appreciation and respect for one another, equality before the law must be had by all. There cannot be a lesser treatment of any part of life, and it always is the most recent comers to the nation that seem to be on the bottom of the totem pole economically, socially. Beloved ones, we see the divine plan for the elevation of individuals who have been abused - whether black, whether white, whether Chinese, whether from Eastern European nations. Beloved ones, the way to restore equality is not by the abuse of children, it is not by the destruction of the family, the neighborhood, or the community, but it is by the infusion of these neighborhoods with souls of light who will help to elevate and to give to those souls who are not economically privileged a greater opportunity educationally and in the song of the Spirit to develop self-worth.

Beloved ones, it is self-worth - whether among white or black or any other - that must be cultivated. And this self-esteem must come through a much larger understanding than simply the carrying of little children for miles and miles from that home base of light. You cannot have this unity, you cannot have this development by simply forcing by law a bussing issue. This is not where the problem

is. Children of the light, black and white, realize and recognize that you are being manipulated and you do not understand that those who profess a desire to bring about equality and civil rights are merely using a very important issue, a justifiable issue, to gain other ends which will not be seen even for a decade.

Beloved souls of light, if you do not understand my message, trust me. For I know whereof I speak, and I know the manipulation of the fallen ones in all races to destroy the integrity and the self-worth of these races. O beloved hearts, I come and I release to you a great sphere of love. I transfer it to you and to your twin flame. In this love is the golden pink glow-ray, the glow-ray of God-mastery, the glow-ray of wisdom. Watch, I say, watch and look behind what is being proposed, whether new levels of taxation or a phony crisis of energy - all of this to distract your attention from the central goal of these manipulators to destroy the Christ within you, your family, and your race.

We await the coming of the great glory of the Christ consciousness in the sons and daughters of Afra - in America and in Africa. Let these souls recognize that they also must have and forge a group identity - not by human power, which they have called black power, but by the power of the Holy Spirit that has ordained this race with a specific calling in that Holy Spirit. And you who have come from the nations of Europe, your destiny and your calling must also be preserved. And in these callings that are parallel and complementary know that the Spirit of America is born and in all of the contributory rivers of life there is a destiny, there is a flame. It is held in the hand of the Goddess of Liberty as a mighty torch of light.

And therefore let us move beyond the manipulations of compartmentalization of North and South and East and West and race, religion and ethnic group, economic standing. Let all of this be seen as the opportunity for manipulation. But let the hearts of lightbearers unite, and let us solve our common problems, and let us be willing then as people, loving people, to give to one another the genius, the fruit, the acceleration of our individual attainment, and let there be a real interaction of children and of lightbearers who come together to understand one another in a situation where there is understanding and love and free will and creativity and always the understanding of who I am, where have I come from, and where am I going.

I AM Gautama Buddha. I am going on the highway of life, and I am leading the chelas of peace into that light of eternal peace. I am isolating the fallen ones, and I will show you who they are and what is the lie of the Liar and those in league with him. Be alert. Read those publications, right and left, which will reveal to you activities that are taking place. Beloved ones, take your place in the vanguard of light, multiply your decree action, accelerate the penetration of the light of Scorpio into the Matter dimension, and know what is happening in this city, in every city.

I ask you to petition K-17 and Lanello that you might be agents in the Cosmic Secret Service; for those ordinary avenues for our work have been greatly diminished because of the abuses of these agencies which I have named. Therefore, we look to lightbearers to uncover and to discover that treason against the light, against freedom, against America, and every God government of the nations. All who love freedom who are leading the people in the nations of the earth are under the same attack of the fallen ones, as your messenger has told you - whether in Ghana or Liberia or in each and every one of the nations of Africa. The interplay of forces is intense. A tremendous effort is being waged for the life of the souls of God.

Beloved ones, I will have more to say on the subject of the ten-year cycle. This is my report of the day, and I will add unto it. But I come now to bless you and to seal you in the light of the Buddha and the Mother and to enlist your twin flames in the discovery of that Word whereby you may command life to reserve and to resume the cycles of perfection. Hear my call and answer, O twin flames in love. For by your wholeness you are invincible, invulnerable. Invictus, I AM come.

Victory in the light of Buddha! Victory in the light of Mother! Now receive the light! I send it from my heart, through my hand, through my messenger to each and every one. Feel the arc! Feel

the current! It penetrates your heart now and goes right through to the heart of your twin flame as a mighty thread of light. The Buddha and the Mother thread your heart to the thread of your other heart, your other Self. And, beloved ones, now the thread of contact of Shamballa igniting all twin flames has tied the bow, the knot, for two to be one forever.

Know that I am supporting the mission of twin flames. Know that I am supporting your reunion. Listen well to the counsel of the Mother, of our messenger; for often she knows not whereof she speaks but she speaks the Word of the Buddha in answer to your application, to your question, to your uncertainty. Listen well, for I send my Word even independent of her conscious awareness of the how, the why, and the wherefore of each direction given to your soul's petition. I stand in the aura of the messenger more often than you know, and sometimes you perceive the star-fire glow of the Buddha in the Mother and the Mother in the contemplation of the Buddha of your soul.

Lo, I have come. Lo, I seal you. And I have nowhere to go, for I AM the Buddha in the Mother. I ensoul the earth. Lo, I AM everywhere. I AM. I AM. I AM. AUM in the soul of the One. AUM in the soul of twin flames in love.

Note: The above dictation by Gautama Buddha was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet at the Twin Flames in Love seminar in New York City on April 23, 1978 (6:38-7:33 p.m. EST).

Chapter 46

Lord Shiva - November 12, 1978

Vol. 21 No. 46 - Lord Shiva - November 12, 1978

TWIN FLAMES IN LOVE

VI

The Touch of Shiva: The Initiation of Love

Part 1

Now let purity's light roll from the vast cosmos of being. I AM in the flame of love. I AM Shiva! and I AM come as the Destroyer of all that is unlike love. So you have placed yourselves at my feet. So I come, and I come to consume the cause and core of your unreality, your indulgence in the unreal when love is knocking at the very door. I AM Shiva in the flame, in that white fire. Now I say, Jump with me! Jump into the flame! Jump into the center of the white light and dare to be consumed!

O beloved ones, do you understand the meaning of jumping into the fire and not knowing if you will jump out again? This is the trial of Shiva. It is a sacred fire. You will not come out the same. Do you fear? I assure you that I already hold in my heart the reality of your life, and I know where thou art. O mortal, come with me; for I have danced into the flame for aeons, and the Lord God has formed and reformed me. And if you will not jump into the flame with me, do you know what I will do? I will jump inside of you. And then the flame will be as a hot coal in your belly and you will say, "Out! Out! Out! Shiva!" but I will not come out until I have purged you of that demon of the lesser self that claims to be love and is not love. For I know the mystery of love.

O mortal, you think you know the mystery of love. You have not gone with me! You have not known where the doves have flown. You have not discovered the mysteries of the heart of a mountain. You have not journeyed to the heart of the Earth. Where have you thought that you have understood a fire of such intensity?

I come, then, with the initiation of love, and this cycle will be for the repealing of those self-imposed laws whereby you have determined to retain the flaws and leave the diamonds in the way. Do you know that I have followed after you to gather the diamonds that you have not even known, that you have scattered to the wind as pearls before the swine?¹

O beloved ones, you do not understand the great gorgeous quality of perpetual love that is a life of eternal youth. You do not have to go through the aging process. You do not need to be weighted down with the effluvia of this planet. Listen, then, to Shiva. For I come not only with the mystery of love but with the mystery of eternal youth, and I am here to transfer it to you in the innermost core of being so that you will understand that life is joyous and love is free - free for the asking, free for the saturation of your very pores, your eyes, your ears, your sensitivities, your soul awareness.

¹Matt. 7:6.

Beloved ones, be in bondage no more! For if you would have a Coming Revolution - and you will have a Coming Revolution if I have anything to say about it! - then listen. There is no need to go around being burdened by the consciousness of the fallen ones. I say, invoke Shiva! Now let me hear you say, Shiva! Shiva! Shiva! And what do you think the fallen ones will say when they are in the midst of their diatribes and their condemnations or you meet the fallen ones and the betrayers at night and they attempt to stop you in your way or to accost you physically or mentally or emotionally. You will say, "Shiva! Shiva! Shiva!" and they will be startled because I will appear with the full momentum of my energy, and then and there they will have the trial by fire and the initiation of Shiva.

You have but to call, to speak my name, to exercise that name - not exorcise it! Repeat it often. Speak it to the wind and to the sky, speak it into the subway and to the trains that pass you by. Shout it into the waves of the sea. Speak it in the night and in the day. It is a fiat of light. I give it to you as a dynamic decree. Let the full momentum of the wind and the breath of the Holy Spirit be that joy within you. And when you say it, jump and say, "Shiva! Shiva! Shiva!" Now stand upon your feet and jump! Shiva! Shiva! Shiva! Shiva!

See how the fallen ones tremble! See how the movement of energy in your pores and beings - how the blood will flow and how your heart will expand, and suddenly you will be stumping throughout the land, and you will see that Shiva will have a thousand million faces and be in a thousand million places through you and you. And you will do my cosmic dance, and you will dance upon the demons of your own ignorance and in joy you will overcome! So let it ring throughout the earth: Shiva! Shiva! Shiva! Shiva!

Let the Lord be praised East and West! Let the Lord be praised East and West! Let the Lord be praised East and West!

O my beloved twin flames, I am most serious in this business of jumping and stumping and crying out the Word of God. Let the demons fear and tremble where you trod! Beloved ones, stop your hankering with that darkness or you will get that spanking from Lord Shiva. There is no reason to tarry with darkness or with irritation or sullenness or the entertaining of all phases of unreality. After all, are you or are you not ascended master chelas? [Audience answers Yes!]

Beloved ones, we have no time for indulgence, we have no time to look back. This is a cosmic spiral from the heart of Gautama. And so my beloved, we will win but we expect to win in the physical plane and not to greet you on the etheric level after you have left your bodies on the sands of time. After all, this would not be the victory in time and space of the Mother, the Buddha, and Brahma, Vishnu, and ... Shiva! Shiva! Shiva! Shiva! Shiva!

Now see how the pink fires of love will ignite and burst forth. See how you will start a Coming Revolution. Oh, they thought they had seen the last of the jumping Hare Krishnas. Well, now the stumping Shivas come! Beloved ones, if they do not see me they will certainly see you! Let them mock you, and I will mock them.

Precious ones of the light, I would like you to know where I AM stumping - in the darkest places, places that you would consider to be not where very nice people ought to go. Beloved ones, I stomp where the fallen ones attempt to throw the darkness and throw the dice in the gambling casinos, in the places where the plans of war are made, in the places where the plots against the light are forged. Beloved ones, I desire your understanding that when you cry out and give my name in the face of every adversity, there is an effect of a shattering of the energy of the fallen ones as the shattering of a matrix and of a forcefield and, therefore, a crumbling of all that is unreal. This is the carrying light of the love of Shiva.

And therefore those who dare to speak my name and give the cry of the initiation of love will be the first to receive the waterfall of light, cool and sweet, that bursts into a living flame so gentle as to make you wonder what all of that fire and blunder about Lord Shiva was. Well, beloved ones, for

the sons and daughters of God a most tender and gentle fiery rod, and yet the results are always the same: the new name,² the seamless garment,³ the acceleration, the vision. [To be concluded in next week's Pearl of Wisdom.]

Note: The above dictation by Lord Shiva was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet at the Twin Flames in Love seminar in New York City on April 24, 1978 (12:25-12:56 a.m. EST).

²Rev. 2:17.

³John 19:23.

Chapter 47

Lord Shiva - November 19, 1978

Vol. 21 No. 47 - Lord Shiva - November 19, 1978

TWIN FLAMES IN LOVE

VI

The Touch of Shiva: The Initiation of Love

Part 2

I caution you well, when you would come under the divine spell of Shiva be prepared to receive an energy that will challenge the very darkest darkness of the earth. And when you have aroused these sleeping serpents of little worth, then remember to speak in the very face of the rattling of the serpent: "Shiva! Shiva! Shiva! Shiva!"

Blessed ones, I can hardly wait to see you try! I can hardly wait to see them cry! You have been crying too long. You have allowed weeping entities and self-pity and the sense of aloneness and all sorts of conditions to trample upon the temple of being. This is a fiery coil. This is the highest emanation of chelas on the planetary body. And believe me, beloved ones, I do not say it lightly, I say it full of the light of cosmic awareness. For I have stumped in the midst of all sorts of gatherings of new-age children, and I pray the Lord God that they might receive the very touch and the Word of the Mother of the Flame to be drawn so quickly into the light of reality.

Precious hearts, I ask you to pray for all souls of light where they may be in psychic groups or with those who are taking them on a meandering path that could take a thousand years to arrive even to a place where you have arrived in a single weekend in this white-fire core of the ascended masters. Blessed ones, there are enough lightbearers upon the earth to save the earth in this very moment. But they have been socketed and pocketed into various corners and various gurus, and they fear then to leave those situations, and they do not come out therefore and seek the higher light.

Let them be cut free by the sword of Archangel Michael! Let the Elohim come forth! I stand in the energy of the Holy Spirit, and I bow before the Lord God and the Universal One, and I implore all of life and the Lords of Karma now to send forth the full-gathered momentum of Shiva into the midst of the people of light. Let them be stripped of all illusion, confusion, and self-awareness outside of God! Let the false hierarchies be bound! Let the impostors of twin flames and of the Holy Spirit be bound! And let every son and daughter of God walk free and determined into the very Flame of Life.

This, then, is the moment for action! Let us not then turn back to the ways of density and ignorance and slowness and the constant consideration and going over and over again through the human consciousness as though it were something of worth, something that could possibly be the instrument of eternal life or of reason or of the Logos or of finding God.

O beloved ones, shed that outer snakeskin! Step into the light! I will tell you this one truth: you can be here and in the ascended masters' octaves simultaneously if you will. Only your sense of limitation deprives you of that glory here and now. Lift up your hearts and your heads! Lift up your light and energy! and give yourself an opportunity to deny by the power of Shiva every human habit, every human longing after the indulgences of the senses.

Beloved ones, give yourself a cycle to rise to a plane of greater dominion. Make a God-determination. Think now of a very certain condition within your consciousness which you know absolutely must go. Think of that human consciousness. Think of that problem or habit that has gnawed at you and kept you from your eternal salvation. Now, beloved ones, I ask you, be a scientist of the new age and try this one experiment for the next forty-eight hours: each time you face that momentum - that memory, that consciousness, that habit or that desire, whatever it is that you long to see put into the flame - each time it crosses the line of the mind, the desire body, or your big toe, each time it comes into the memory, speak into it with the full ferocity of your voice: "Shiva! Shiva! Shiva! Shiva!"

Why, beloved ones, it will even frighten the elementals about you! It will frighten even the demons that have invaded your body temple! Why, even your very cells and consciousness will feel the lightning of Shiva and they will surrender on contact - almost as though your policemen were standing right before them and ready for the capture, beloved ones - that fear that comes in the face of the one who is able to declare, "You have no power! You are not real! You do not have any opportunity anymore to stand within this temple!"

Beloved ones, some of you use so much energy and so much momentum of the ascended masters in so many decrees when you could but speak the Word and be done with those fallen ones and then let those decrees count for constructive projects of light, for invoking supply and the healing of the nations.

Beloved ones, the touch of Shiva is always the judgment. There is no other way that Shiva can come into your life. There is no other way that individuals may come in relationship to our messenger than in the role of chela. Beloved ones, there is only one work that we have assigned to her and that is the stripping of those who will it of their human consciousness that they might find themselves chelas of any and every ascended and unascended master fitting to dwell in the caves of the Himalayas or the etheric retreats or in the cities of the world where the light descends.

We are training a body of lightbearers not alone for this victory but for the victory of many worlds. And therefore do not expect that you will be able to tarry in this ring of fire if you are not serious in life for the absolute God consciousness of the ascended masters. If you are not determined to make your ascension, to set this earth free, and to rescue souls of light, then do not waste your time, do not waste the time and space of the Buddha and the Mother. Go elsewhere, for there are many gurus who will have you with your indulgences but not here.

For I stand where she stands, and you will have to look once, and twice, and again to determine who it is who is standing before you. Learn, then, that the greatest opportunity of your incarnations is at hand - to know that you may receive the direct word of your own initiators and that by this heart flame that yet beats to the tune of Shiva, there are many souls who will rise and be the example of yogis and of disciplined ones, of chelas, and of priests and priestesses.

Beloved ones, when you go before the world and they ask you "Who is your guru?" you can say, "Shiva! Shiva! Shiva!" So, beloved ones, shout it to your twin flame! For I guarantee by the cloven tongues of fire⁴ within me this night that when you speak my name, I hurl from your heart that flame of love that will reach the heart of your twin flame. This is the secret of the contact, and this is the secret of the purging of your temple so that the gifts of Shiva - as the gifts of the Holy Spirit and more than those that are listed in your Christian Bible - may come to you.

⁴Acts 2:3.

And, beloved ones, will you not aspire to have the authority of Shiva to command elemental life - to command, then, the fiery salamanders and the sylphs and the undines and the gnomes? Do you not know that they will only respect your command when you are in the full cosmic honor flame of Shiva, when you have the fullness of that love without compromise? Beloved ones, if some of you would only aspire to that God-dominion and start being the master of your life and start showing it to those around you, you would see that elemental life would once again respect your flame and then you would realize that the key to the victory of the Coming Revolution is in the enlistment of elemental life.

Why, beloved ones, they may stay the hand of cataclysm, of plague, they will stay the hand of famine or they will unleash it upon those upon whom the Lord God has sent his judgment. But they require some who can speak with the authority of the Word, and those few who arrive at that attainment will be the ones who will be instrumental not only in the holding of the balance of cosmic forces but in the training of elemental life in the service unmistakable of the reformation of a planet and a people.

Beloved ones, see how helpless people are before the elementals. There is none upon earth who can defy the wind, the rain, the storm, the lightning, the thunder. Beloved ones, when there is snow that rises and rises, all is paralyzed. Simple little elementals in whom the proud do not believe, and yet they in their pride are confounded by the blessed beings of nature who are always the instruments of mankind's karma. See, then, how ready these hosts of the Lord are to hold the harmony, to transfer the light, to buoy you up, to give you the joy and the release of the teaching.

Why, speak the Word of Shiva and discover how you will unlock the power of the speech, the power of the Holy Spirit to deliver through you those messages of the sacred fire that will galvanize thousands into the company of the ascended masters. Beloved ones, we cannot perform all of the work of the ascended hosts, the angels, Elohim, and elementals through one messenger. We must have many Shivas. When you are ready to stomp, when you are ready to shout, when you really want the gift of the power of the Word to speak the truth that you have learned, remember the cry is Shiva! Shiva! Shiva! Shiva!

And then have courage, beloved ones, then have courage and know that it is no longer of any consequence what the world thinks of you. For after all, they may laugh in derision but they have not the power of Shiva. You have it! And he who laughs last laughs best, as they say. Well, as I stomp along the way, you may note well that I am laughing the laughter of the Mother and her children, of their freedom and their joy.

Beloved ones, let the dissolution of worlds come. Let it come beloved ones. For if it comes sooner rather than late, you will be found in the likeness of God today - in the Lord, in his name, in his energy. And therefore my invitation to twin flames in love is now to jump with me into the flame. Jump into the flame! Jump into the flame! Shiva! Shiva! Shiva!

Blessed ones, you have taken the leap in spite of yourself. And so I will not jump inside of yourself, for you have jumped inside of me. Inside of me, then, know that God does flow. And I am coming now to touch you with the touch of Shiva, to transfer the energy of light. Let it be sealed now in the third eye. Let it be sealed. For you are my own, and you have limitless opportunity to be the fullness of my flame.

I counsel you well: Watch, then, the substance that you take into your body; for the appetites of the physical body are the appetites of death, and when you take in impure substance you violate the code of the Holy Spirit and you shorten the days of your service. And therefore, let food that is alive and let the juices of food that is alive be a part of your daily ritual in the Holy Spirit. Let your bodies be cleansed, and be careful of all indulgences that will slow down the momentum of your flame, your atoms and electrons, and therefore deprive you of that energy thrust.

When you say "Shiva!" you should be hurling fire into the midst of darkness, and the more you

practice the more you will see how the great sacred fire breath will rise from unknown depths of being and give that very punch into the world that will shatter unreality. And then you will learn some of the mysteries of Shiva, the secrets of our abode. And one day you will find that when you hurl the energy of Shiva, you yourself will be the white-fire sphere that God hurls into the midst of darkness, and you will discover what it is to be that moving sacred fire, and you will see the swiftness of the light, and you will wonder whether you then are Shiva or the instrument of the sphere that now takes flight, and you will find the energy of the Spirit is power, principle, person, and is the omnipotence of God.

I bid you, then, come beneath my rod. For when you have passed certain initiations of Shiva, you will find yourself ushered into unknown retreats of cosmic beings where you have never entered before. This is an opportunity. Take it, beloved ones. Be willing to come under that fire, for all that you will ever lose is unreality.

Choose reality! Live now in the Libra cycle as the evolution that will stand and face and conquer every morsel, every erg of energy in this twelve-month in Libra! Let it be now that the scales of cosmic justice will be truly twin flames of sacred fire and that by this contact you will nevermore fall into those doldrums of despair.

A new year, a new energy, a new life I proclaim. This time I say: Take it, run with it, be myself. For I give to you each one myself and I say, do not put it on the shelf but take it to your heart. Take that Shiva to your heart and know that this symbol and this energy is the reality of your own Self which long ago I discovered to be my Self and then I became Shiva! Shiva! Shiva!

Be sealed in the image. As I raise up now the image of the Lord Shiva as the Lord raised up the caduceus light in the wilderness, so know that the eye that beholds Shiva and rests upon Shiva is the eye that becomes Lord Shiva. I AM THAT I AM.

Note: The above dictation by Lord Shiva was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet at the Twin Flames in Love seminar in New York City on April 24, 1978 (12:25-12:56 a.m. EST).

Chapter 48

Gabriel - November 26, 1978

Vol. 21 No. 48 - Gabriel - November 26, 1978

Mysteries of the Holy Grail

ARCHANGEL GABRIEL ON THE MYSTERY OF THE CHRIST

I

Children of the Light of the Mother,

I AM Gabriel archangel that stand in the presence of God.¹ I am sent by Alpha and Omega this day to stand in the presence of each and every son and daughter of God sojourning on earth. I salute thee, O child of the Most High God, in the name of the newborn Christ, the Christmas Child who even now, at the lateness of the hour, knocks at the door of thy heart.

Would you prepare him room? Would you receive the infant Messiah, helpless in his tiny form yet full of hope for the salvation of the world? The little Child, most fragile as he takes his first breath of the Holy Spirit, is yet a descending sacred fire, truly a gift from on high, that the people who have walked in darkness might see the great Light of His appearing.²

The appearing is that of the LORD God. Let us go together to see the place where He is born. Let us journey with the wise men as these three masters of the East come to commemorate the Word incarnate in Christ Jesus, the Son of God who declared his Sonship³ so that you also might find your true self made in his image and after his likeness.⁴ Truly it is out of the image of the only begotten Son of the Most High God that you were created, O beloved sons and daughters of God⁵ - and that in the name of the Father, of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost!

The darkening hour of world chaos and confusion - the eruption of elemental life here and there as the blessed beings of air, fire, water, and earth seek to hold the balance for the coming of the Lord Christ into every heart - but signals the coming of the darkest night and in the midst thereof the Day Star of His appearing.⁶

It is the majestic light of the Holy of Holies that arcs across the sky and with measured descent, as shooting star, makes its abode in the devotee's upraised chalice in the very heart of God's children. Indeed they have confessed that he is LORD that The Christ in the person of Jesus is come in the flesh!⁷

¹Daniel 8:16; 9:21; Luke 1:19, 26.

²Isaiah 7:14; 9:2, 6; Matthew 1:18-25; Luke 2:1-38.

³John 9:35-37; Romans 8:14-17; Galatians 3:26-4:7.

⁴Genesis 1:26; 5:1.

⁵John 1:12-14; 3:16, 18; I John 3:1-3; 4:9.

⁶Matthew 24; Mark 13; Luke 21:5-36; Matthew 2:2, 9, 10; II Peter 1:19.

⁷John 1:14; Romans 10:9; I John 4:2, 3, 15.

Lo, I AM the messenger of the Almighty, and I have anointed my messenger on earth to sound the soundless sound of the light of God's coming into every temple swept clean by the purifying sacred fires of the Holy Spirit, invoked as the violet flame⁸ from the sacred heart of Jesus, the immaculate heart of Mary, and the purple fiery heart of Saint Germain.

It is the message of salvation unto everyone that believeth⁹ in the incarnate Word that I bear as my Christmas offering, concluding the year and dedicating winter solstice to the emerging light of Mother and Child within you, blessed ones.

The seven archangels¹⁰ stand on the crest of Ascension Hill. Where is Ascension Hill?¹¹ It is the place marked by the cosmic cross of white fire - the sign of the convergence of the light of Alpha and Omega¹² where the Lord Christ is born, the Bethlehem Babe within you, and where the very same Lord Christ ascends to be reborn in heaven as in earth, in Spirit as in Matter.

Where is Ascension Hill? It is the place marked by that cross of white fire, designated for your new birth first as Christ's child, then maturing on the path of initiation, following the disciplines of the Lord Christ - in Love, by Love, and for Love - until the newborn, reborn soul becomes the ascendant son and daughter - born to eternal Life because He lived, because He became flesh and blood, thereby sanctifying those who had descended into the planes of Matter, souls gone astray from the reality of everlasting Life.

Now the same Son of God, the Lord Christ, is come to be born within you, your own blessed Christ Self whom Jeremiah foreknew as The Lord Our Righteousness.¹³ I bid you this eve of the Christ Mass, beloved sons and daughters of God, to celebrate with the Saviour Jesus Christ the coming of the Word incarnate within you as the Manchild.¹⁴ For Alpha and Omega have sent me to announce to you the breaking of the bread of Life.¹⁵

This dispensation from the Great Central Sun is of a most extraordinary Presence of the Cosmic Christ overshadowing and blending with your own Christ Self, thereby increasing in a darkening world the light of Jesus Christ and the blessed servant-sons and daughters of God ascended.

The increase of light must come, my beloved, if the challenges of the coming year and the coming decade [the 1980s] are to be met. And so the seven archangels stand with the one hundred and forty and four thousand who are with the Lamb on Mount Sion.¹⁶ We stand with all who have risen into that higher consciousness of the Lamb who is the Christ of Jesus and the Christ of the offspring of the Most High.

And the mountain is the holy mountain of God to which the prophets, messengers, and anointed ones have ascended to commune with the LORD God.¹⁷ There, through his name I AM THAT I

⁸For essential teaching on the violet transmuting flame, see Mark L. Prophet and Elizabeth Clare Prophet, *The Science of the Spoken Word*, pp. 4, 69-70, 96-125, 141-43, 150-80; "Violet Flame: Sacred Fire of Transmutation," *The Coming Revolution: A Magazine for Higher Consciousness* 2 (Fall 1981): 30-40; and Mark L. Prophet, "The Violet Flame for the Achievement of God Realization," on 2-cassette album *Discourses on Cosmic Law*, Album VII (A7961).

⁹Ephesians 1:13.

¹⁰The seven archangels: Michael, Jophiel, Chamuel, Gabriel, Raphael, Uriel, Zadkiel. See Revelation 8:2, 6-13; 9:1, 13; 10:7; 11:15; 12:7; 15:1, 6, 8; 16:1-4, 8, 10, 12, 17; 17:1; 21:9. Summit University Press publications by the seven archangels: *Vials of the Seven Last Plagues: The Judgments of Almighty God Delivered by the Seven Archangels*, in paperback and in *El Morya on Discipleship East and West: The Path of the Darjeeling Master and His Chelas*, *Pearls of Wisdom*, vol. 18 (1975), pp. 175-262; and "The Class of the Archangels," in *Where the Eagles Gather*, Book I, *Pearls of Wisdom*, vol. 24 (1981), pp. 43-186.

¹¹Luke 24:50, 51.

¹²Revelation 1:8, 11; 21:6; 22:13.

¹³Jeremiah 23:6; 33:16.

¹⁴Revelation 12:5.

¹⁵John 6:32-35, 47-58.

¹⁶Revelation 14:1.

¹⁷Exodus 24:12, 13, 15-18; 34:2, 4; II Samuel 15:32; I Kings 18:42; 19:11, 12; Isaiah 2:2, 3; Micah 4:1, 2; Matthew 14:23; 17:1; Luke 6:12.

AM,¹⁸ they have discovered the mystery of their very own life, the state of being God (i.e., the chalice for God's flame) in heaven and in earth - I AM WHO I AM - the Holy Grail.

The seven archangels summon all devotees of Love both within and without the religious movements of the world. Traversing and transcending lines of doctrine and dogma, we summon the elect who have determined to stand in the place of the Holy of Holies to receive the Lord Christ, to become vessels for God and therefore to know that God through them will indeed save the earth in this age.

We summon the elect who will make their calling and election sure¹⁹ through a studied and disciplined action of the Law, through an ingenious tapping of the inner resources of the great causal body of Life, through diligence and effort in the Holy Spirit, and finally through an understanding of the integration of the Word made flesh.

This Christmas Eve, as Christ is born within you to live to do the Father's work every day of the balance of your life, receive then the seven archangels into your midst.

Yes, God will multiply himself in earth as in heaven through the dedication of simple hearts, tender hearts, intelligent hearts who know unerringly the science of being: that only as God lives within them - as a sacred fire interpenetrating atoms, molecules, and cells of consciousness - can they live to know and see him as he is,²⁰ yea, to be in him simply the fullness of himself. For, as poets and apostles have confirmed, in him we live and move and have our being, for we are also his offspring.²¹

And it shall come to pass because he has willed it so, O mortal. And because you have willed to make that will your own, I say, you are no more mortal but immortal! - yes, here and now in time and space. It is his mandate: For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortal must put on immortality!²²

So, then, mount the mountain of adversity, of sin, disease, and death - of your sowings and your reapings²³ that are unreal. And let the Flame of Life, the rising caduceus of Alpha and Omega, burst from the fiery core of that Matter miscreation to consume by Trinity's light the mountain of karmic adversity.

Now raise up instead, with Christmas angels winging in and the Spirit of the Resurrection conflagration, a mountain of blessedness. That billowing, blazing, rainbow radiance will realign the energy of your being until you behold the mountain of adversity now become the Great Pyramid of Life. And that Great Pyramid, my beloved, is your very own Ascension Hill, the place you have prepared for the Word to incarnate in Matter and in Spirit.

It is upon that Ascension Hill that we stand this Christmastide. For some, it is in the etheric plane waiting to be made manifest by the good works of devotees of the will of God - by the geometry of their very own self-awareness in the star of the Christmas pageant. Others will see at Camelot a hill named Ascension Hill by devotees of the mysteries of the Holy Grail as the place to contemplate His word: "I go to prepare a place for you . . . that where I AM, there ye may be also,"²⁴ a place to renew the vow to the Ancient of Days²⁵ made by every son and daughter of God come to earth to bring peace, goodwill, enlightenment, and love:

"LORD God Almighty, I go forth in thy name to bring to thy children upon earth the message of the way back Home, the memory of Alpha and Omega, and the understanding of the ascent through thy Word incarnate in the white light of Mother. I will live again and again to rekindle hearts to the

¹⁸Exodus 3:14.

¹⁹II Peter 1:10.

²⁰I John 3:2.

²¹Acts 17:28.

²²I Corinthians 15:52-54.

²³Galatians 6:7.

²⁴John 14:2, 3.

²⁵Daniel 7:9, 13, 22.

very love of thee, O my LORD.”

Blessed ones, tarry with us this Christmas season. Meditate, contemplate, and activate the light of the Holy of Holies within you as we gather round to dedicate the Star of His Presence reborn within you, O ye blessed of the Most High.

I AM

GABRIEL

I ANNOUNCE TO YOU
THE POTENTIAL OF YOUR VICTORY
IN THE NAME OF
THE SAVIOUR CHRIST JESUS
AMEN

Taken from the book version *Mysteries of the Holy Grail*.

Chapter 49

Gabriel - December 3, 1978

Vol. 21 No. 49 - Gabriel - December 3, 1978

Mysteries of the Holy Grail

ARCHANGEL GABRIEL ON THE MYSTERY OF SALVATION

II

O Man, O Woman of Earth,
Hearken to the Voice of God!

I AM Gabriel, messenger of the LORD. I stand in the earth midst the celebration of Advent. Yet scarcely do I find souls attuned to the reality of His coming, souls with the capacity to note the import of the Incarnation in Jesus Christ, the Saviour.

When I announced to Mary, "therefore also that holy thing which shall be born of thee shall be called the Son of God,"¹ I came with the message of salvation unto all people, that through him they might know the indwelling Light and through him rise to the full potential of the God Presence. In him was the hope of the world proclaimed by the hosts of the LORD singing glory to God in the highest.²

Yet, two thousand years after the birth of the Lord Christ, that hope has dwindled to the distorted specter of man nailed to a cross of materialism, of a death that is unreal and yet has torment because they know not the way of the resurrection. The earth is suspended upon a cross of time and space. And the sufferings of mankind are a self-made, synthetic crucifixion filled with torment as the ego-tyrant imprisons souls in a false path promising everlasting Life but leading in the ways of death to the suicide of the soul.

O my children, the Father desires that you should understand that there is a false crucifixion and a true crucifixion. Inasmuch as this initiation will come to all (because it is the hour of the crucifixion of the earth) as the most sublime translation from darkness to Light, from the limited to the unlimited expression of Good, we would make plain the eternal verities and alleviate the suffering often brought about by the false Christs but more often by the individual himself.

For except the children of light come down from the cross in the science of the resurrection flame, earth and her evolutions will not move on to the glories of the new heaven and the new earth foretold by the Lord Christ unto his servant John the Beloved in Revelation.³

There is a way which seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death.⁴ The

¹Luke 1:35.

²Luke 2:13, 14.

³Revelation 21:1.

⁴Proverbs 14:12; 16:25.

way of seeking a Utopian society (whether through socialism or capitalism or communism) through a one-world superstate or a scientific humanism is all vanity and will lead to the death of the soul because it is not founded upon the rock of Christ,⁵ the Real Self of the individual son and daughter of God.

Those who abandon the Mother as the Flame of Life, as the Woman clothed with the Sun who must rise in this age to give birth to the Manchild⁶ - those who abandon the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit for the false gods, the anti-gods of the lesser self and the lesser personality - will find that their plans and their projects, however well intended, will come to naught.

We the archangels have beheld the great tragedy in Guyana,⁷ and we have beheld the end from the beginning. Some have said, "Let us do evil, that good may come" - whose damnation is just,⁸ and those who worship at the altar of the personality cult, when that personality is the human ego, have already been forewarned: "Thou shalt have no other gods before me!"⁹

Those leaders who lead the people - themselves in disobedience to the Ten Commandments, the Golden Rule, and the Great Command of Love, seeking self-gain while ignoring the admonishment "Feed my sheep"¹⁰ - must be challenged in the name of Christ for their obvious exclusion of the Christ within these little ones.

But how the innocent sheep are led astray because they have not known them by their fruits!¹¹ For there are many evildoers who come in the name of the Master, usurping his authority and the devotion of his followers by their proud and vain talking and even by their vain deeds.

Oh, for the gift of discernment of spirits,¹² that the children of God might know the Truth and not be led astray! "Blessed are the pure in heart: for they shall see God."¹³ Yet purity in heart comes from the tutoring of the soul by the Mother flame and through invocation of the sacred fire for the cleansing of the mind and soul and for the purging of the temple of the demons of ignorance.¹⁴

The pure in heart may overlook the rough-hewn vessel of the Christed One and with compassion anoint his body with oil, but they must not overlook the sign of danger that always begins with the glorification of the self, the lies, and imitations of the Real.

The commune in Guyana was never a Christian community. It was founded by one who had abandoned the flame of Mother as America is intended to be, an avowed Marxist determined to destroy the Christ within the individual through the ultimate perversion of religion and the life of Christ and of the Word of God recorded in sacred scripture.

The evolution of Jim Jones is known by us: a fallen one, an archdeceiver who has appeared here and there with Lucifer's agents attempting to deceive, if it were possible, the very elect¹⁵ by an anti-Christ philosophy, making himself a god unto himself as the fallen ones have done.

Denying the Law of the Logos, they have become a law unto themselves. And in the final hours of their incarnation, knowing that they have but a short time¹⁶ before the final judgment before the

⁵Matthew 16:18.

⁶Revelation 12:1, 2, 5.

⁷On November 18, 1978, 913 members of the Peoples Temple at Jonestown, a quasi-religious/socialist commune in Guyana, South America, committed a mass suicide-murder at the direction of leader Jim Jones. [11]

⁸Romans 3:8.

⁹Exodus 20:3.

¹⁰John 21:15-17.

¹¹Matthew 7:15-20.

¹²I Corinthians 12:10.

¹³Matthew 5:8.

¹⁴See Elizabeth Clare Prophet, "Ignorance, the First Habit to Conquer," on 8-cassette album *On the Mother*, Album 1 (A8260); and Kuthumi's teaching on the habit of ignorance in *Corona Class Lessons: A Manual for Ministering Servants by the World Teachers*, recorded by Mark L. Prophet, Elizabeth Clare Prophet.

¹⁵Matthew 24:24.

¹⁶Revelation 12:12.

Court of the Sacred Fire, they have sought to take with them the lightbearers - not in a mere suicide of the body, but in the suicide of the soul through the ultimate denial of Christ in a cult of anti-Life.

Again the LORD has warned, "Fear not them which kill the body but are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell."¹⁷ This renegade had no power to destroy the souls of the innocent in hell. But he tried. While he stands before the Four and Twenty Elders,¹⁸ they will live to see the light of day on earth, once again to challenge and be challenged by human tyrants masquerading as God.

The path of the masqueraders is the false crucifixion in which Marxists, Leninists, and Communists throughout the world have enslaved millions upon millions, replacing the glory of the risen Christ with the glory of a superstate that will surely come tumbling down even as the Tower of Babel¹⁹ was destroyed through the judgment of Love.

The world wallows in the fear of the religious cult. Let them heed the warning of an archangel and read the handwriting on the wall: the deaths in Guyana of innocent men, women, and children were upon the altar of World Socialism to the glory of a godless society where the only gods are the fallen angels and the archdeceivers who have set themselves up in church and state for one purpose alone, and that to destroy the potential of the soul to realize the Real Self in and as the living Christ.

Make no mistake. The cult of death to be feared is the religion of hatred spawned by the fallen ones as World Communism, moving mercilessly through Africa and Asia and now into South America and the Caribbean. These forces would lure the children of God, promising the kingdom of heaven on earth through the enslavement of souls by the seed of the Wicked One instead of their liberation through the Lord Christ.

I AM Gabriel of the Sun. I stand in the blazing center of God-reality, and I stand in the very heart of hearts of the children of God on earth. I summon legions of light and sons and daughters of God in embodiment to enter now the battle of Armageddon²⁰ with the sword of righteousness and truth. Our strategy is one of enlightenment unto the people who are held in the bondage of a mass ignorance, the indoctrination and the brainwashing that promises the good life through money, science, education, and religion without God.

Let those who would be the true shepherds of the people come forward and understand that the false gods have invaded every area of human life. They cannot be eliminated by violent revolution or by the denial of freedom of religion, of the press, of assembly, or of speech. Let them speak, for by their words they shall be justified and by their words they shall be condemned.²¹

When there is the free, objective, and responsible communication to the people of the teachings of the ascended masters side by side with the philosophies of the fallen ones, Truth becomes crystal clear; and by the conversion of the Holy Spirit and not the hypnotism of the personality, the children of God will go free in this age.

All who lead the people in the way of their personality rather than in the way of the great Person of the Lord God, the Real Person of all, themselves walk in the way of death. And all who follow them must likewise experience the death of that ego which dies in vain because the soul has not followed the true way of the sacrifice of the self that leads to eternal Life in Christ.

O world, you have witnessed the false crucifixion of the blind leader of the blind.²² This false crucifixion, this false suffering is wholly unnecessary. Let the way of death be shunned by the true seekers, and let them understand that the real crucifixion of the Christ is the consuming of personal

¹⁷Matthew 10:28.

¹⁸Revelation 4:4, 10; 5:5, 6, 8, 11, 14; 7:11, 13; 11:16; 14:3; 19:4.

¹⁹Genesis 11:1-9.

²⁰Revelation 16:16.

²¹Matthew 12:37.

²²Matthew 15:14.

and planetary sin (i.e., karma) on the cross of white fire of Alpha and Omega - the place where the soul is born to eternal Life through obedience to Love, the place where the soul through love of God nourishes a hungry humanity without ulterior motives.

This is the year for the slaying of the beast of World Socialism as the enemy of the true Christs and the true Prophets, as the enemy of thy soul on the true path of salvation through the Crucifixion, the Resurrection, and the Ascension.

“I AM the Way, the Truth, and the Life.”²³

I AM

GABRIEL

I ANNOUNCE TO YOU
THE POTENTIAL
OF YOUR VICTORY
ON THE PATH OF EVERLASTING LIFE.

Taken from the book version *Mysteries of the Holy Grail*.

²³John 14:6.

Chapter 50

Gabriel - December 10, 1978

Vol. 21 No. 50 - Gabriel - December 10, 1978

Mysteries of the Holy Grail

ARCHANGEL GABRIEL ON THE MYSTERY OF CONSCIOUSNESS

III

Children on the Path of the White Light,

When we contemplate the great mystery of the incarnation of the Word, we must understand how an all-loving and an all-wise Father-Mother God has provided for the gradual descent of the ineffable Light into the consciousness of the individual son of God.

We approach the great spheres of the memory body, the vast potential of the subconscious and the superconscious mind. Within these vehicles of self-expression - the Alpha, the superconscious, and the Omega, the subconscious - the soul maintains its thread of contact with eternal Life.

Continuity of being is seldom grasped let alone sustained by the evolutions of earth today. Mere broken fragments of experience are all that the personalities of the people can comprehend of that which is in reality a great moving stream of consciousness - the I AM THAT I AM that was and is and ever shall be that God who is the Real Self of all.

Thus the incarnation of the Word, of your very own Christ Self, begins with the soul's contact with the memory of Higher Consciousness. Within the superconscious Mind of God are the great solar rings of the causal body depicted on the Chart of Your Divine Self. As you contemplate these seven rainbow spheres of light, meditate more deeply upon the vast aeons of your experience in this womb of light, as your soul has both involuted and evoluted long before you ever took physical embodiment upon earth.

Here is the memory of a native innocence, sparkling as dewdrop glistening in the sun, of a childhood in eternity caressed by the presence of Alpha and Omega when you knew, O blessed heart, the arms of everlasting Love in the very lap of the similitude of the One.

With brothers and sisters of a common origin and lifewave, you frolicked in universes of etheric perfection of which the earth affords fragmentary glimpses, but reminders of an Edenic life once shared with angelic hosts and elemental beings of fire, air, water, and earth.

All of this experience preceding the challenges of time and space and of denser spheres provided for the laying of the foundation of the internal rhythm of Life which would one day be captured in the soundless sound pulsing in the centrosome of every living cell, in the rhythm of the tides of life, and in the breaking of the waves of light, cresting, dancing, foaming, intermingling with gull's delight upon the massive rocks of infinity.

And versions of sun and stars, billowing grasses, elysian fields, fruit-bearing trees, and the gentle wind of the Holy Spirit form the backdrop for the soul's assimilation of the Body and the Blood - the feminine and the masculine principles of the universal energy of the Cosmic Christ.

The encounter with the Person of God throughout this prenatal evolution of your soul was a most natural experience with the Great Ones who had already completed the evolution of the incarnate Word both in Spirit and in Matter - both within the great causal body and its spheres of light and in the pristine planes of earth which you now call the etheric octave.

These Enlightened Ones - the Lawgivers, Great Silent Watchers, World Teachers and members of angelic orders - were revered by all. They taught by example the logical order of spiritual/material evolution. The presence of their great majesty and magnanimity of heart was not considered exceptional but, in a most simple and obvious way, was understood to be the goal of each one's evolution Godward.

Within this great circle of oneness provided by the Almighty One for the gestation of the offspring of the Most High, there was no evil to resist the incarnate Word, no Antichrist¹ as such. Thus the urge to creativity was taught as the acceleration of the interaction of the forces of Alpha and Omega within the push/pull polarity of the plus and the minus of being. The very logical and necessary impetus to striving, to becoming, to putting on more and more of the infinite fire was all that was necessary for the increase of consciousness.

You see, my beloved, so great is God's endowment of his offspring with the desire to be more and more of himself that it is by love - this love and this love alone - and not in the midst of a battle of Light and Darkness and Good and Evil, that the soul learns the art and science of the sacred labor of working a work to the glory of that God Self that is the source of all good and all life. And always that work is unto the blessedness and the beatification of every part of life.

By and by, souls develop an immense momentum, a veritable whirling action of the sacred fire. It is an attainment of creativity in the ultimate sense of the Word, that creativity being the recognition of the destiny of sons and daughters of God to be co-creators with Alpha and Omega.

The sense of being the co-creator with God is the very driving force of cosmic consciousness. It is the will to do and to be each day the fullness of a potential that is more than one's own. It is the potential of expanding joy and happiness, a bubbling brook of light invigorating the mind unceasingly, restoring the soul and producing a laughter that both releases and increases the great tension of creativity.

O boundless becoming in the infinite fire, I, Gabriel, stand in the presence of God within the secret chamber of the hearts of the children of God. I come to restore the memory of the path of the white light, to establish the cosmic connection twixt the soul and a lost memory of other spheres and other cycles of freedom.

The freedom to be in God is the ultimate longing of the souls of earth. But alas, the descent into time and space and the subsequent misuse of free will and the misapplication of the crystal-clear energies of God flowing into the temple have resulted in a universal maya upon this planetary body, extending even throughout this solar system and other systems of worlds.

And thus the memory of experience in maya recorded in the subconscious mind has superseded and eclipsed the great central sun of being with the lesser luminaries of the astral plane. And thus an astral astrology was born as the action/reaction of forces unreal: rivalries and hatreds and vanities and jealousies - and misunderstandings heaped upon misunderstandings.

Now the resistance to the incarnation of the Word becomes the densification of the creations of the not-self. Now the incoming Christ must first push back the boulders of human pride and outwit the hostility of the modern Herods as they (the fallen angels incarnate) have purveyed a cult of anti-Life

¹I John 2:18, 22; 4:3; II John 7.

legitimized by the snobbery of a sophisticated science devoid of love and the blessed imagery of the humble manger scene.

The soul pursuing the path of initiation through the Word incoming, infilling its own sphere of self-awareness, must become worldly-wise to understand the preposterous diversions and dichotomies of humans who have not one thought to be divine. Now the restlessness of souls yearning for other years must become a whirling sacred fire that consumes within its pathway every resistance to the Truth aborning within the heart of the little Child.

Here on earth, the joy of creativity must be the knight in shining armor wielding sword to slay at once the dragons of social injustice, the abuses of the abundant life, and the interlopers who have stepped into the seats of government because the true sons and daughters of God have abdicated their authority to be bearers of the will of God in affairs both human and divine.

The defense of the incarnate Word, cycling from the great globe of the causal body into the dimensions of physical consciousness, is the great challenge of the period of transition between an age of darkness and an oncoming age of Light.

The tidal wave that is oncoming from out the Great Central Sun is the messenger of the new age of Aquarius. It is the energy of the Cosmic Christ that transmutes all in its cosmic pathway, buoying up the evolutions of light into a higher evolution, flushing them out of the murky waters of the astral plane and the mire of self-delusion.

We the archangels are seven in number representing the seven rays unto the evolutions of God, and we serve with our cohorts of valor to transmit our auric inclusion of light as a veritable transfusion to souls whose destiny it is to rise to those rainbow spheres of Higher Consciousness even while treading the veils of time and space. Ours is a most practical evaluation of the challenges of the path of the lightbearer as the evolutions of this earth approach a decade of initiation [the 1980s] under the eighth ray.

This ray is known as the ray of the Buddha and the Mother. The great symbol of the eight is the sign that portends the balance of the greater and the lesser self and the cosmic interchange between the higher sphere of selfhood, the Cosmic Christ, and the lower sphere that is the soul entering in day by day, increment by increment, to the house of the LORD.

We would fortify the children of God with an understanding of the mysteries of the Holy Grail and with the vision lost of the paradise of being that is to be regained. This vision then becomes the lodestone of life, the beacon in the lighthouse fixed upon the rock, the true firmament of being.

With the vision of inner reality, you shall not be moved, my beloved. And the waves of astral condemnation of the little Child within you will be drawn into the whirlwind love-action of a heart aflame with the God-desire to balance life and set free every creature under the sun.

Now let the elements of adversity rush into the fountain of light in your heart - there to be transmuted by the violet-flame fiery circle that surrounds your soul, O devotee of freedom - as you give adoration to the violet all-transmuting flame within the center of being, the very essence of the God of Freedom, your own Real Self.

I AM Gabriel directing your attention now to the specific forms of resistance to the light of the Incarnation within the sons and daughters of God. By the Logos, I assess and I analyze the conditions of earth nation by nation, and I counsel the true shepherds of the people to direct the infinite fire into the cause and core of the diseases of mind and body now suffocating emergent souls because of their lack of surrender to the Law of the One - the Law of Love.

The celebration of the Christmas Child may remain a Santa Claus fantasy unless responsible Keepers of the Flame recognize that the guarding of the incarnate Word must become the supreme sacrifice and the ultimate affection of the disciple of Christ.

I AM

GABRIEL

I ANNOUNCE TO YOU THE PURE REASON
OF YOUR VICTORY IN THE SON OF GOD

Taken from the book version *Mysteries of the Holy Grail*.

Chapter 51

Gabriel - December 17, 1978

Vol. 21 No. 51 - Gabriel - December 17, 1978

Mysteries of the Holy Grail

ARCHANGEL GABRIEL ON THE MYSTERY OF ARMAGEDDON

IV

Children of the Diligent Heart of Mary,

The spirit of terrorism, anarchy, and assassination abroad in this world must not go unchecked, for it is the wedge which the fallen ones seek to drive between the soul and the ordered evolution of the incarnating Word.

As the Christ Child is born within you and matures, ripening the soul into the higher consciousness of selfhood, seedtime and harvest and the order of life must continue. Thus the seed of the wicked¹ come in the person of Antichrist, directing their venom against the little child before the child has become child-man - wary and aware of the real meaning of Light and Darkness.

The children of God are all too trusting, and theirs is often a misplaced trust given unto the ones who pose as angels of light.² They see not beyond the mask of a performed pleasantness the treachery of armed hordes, so jealous of the bliss of the innocent children of God who have never lost their innermost intimate communion with the Lord Christ and his Holy Spirit.

Now we see coming over the hillsides of the world not the vision of the hosts of the LORD but of a plague of locusts.³ From the astral to the physical plane, there mounts a tide of astral armies pitted against the Defender of the Faith, Archangel Michael. One by one, the opponents of the seven archangels make their entrance upon the stage of life in the very hour when the Great Deliverer comes for the defense of the Woman and her seed.⁴

That seed, as sons and daughters of God in embodiment, must realize that all and everything for which the hosts of Archangel Michael stand - goodwill and faith, God-government, and the strength to be in God inviolate - is challenged by those who have already sworn their enmity not only with the World Mother but also with the Lord Christ to whom she gives birth and the legions of angels that form the retinue of protection to the children of God.

Now we come to clear the way for the coming of Archangel Michael and his legions of blue flame! Some upon earth have formed the Blue Army⁵ for the protection of the Mother and her children.

¹Psalms 37:28; Matthew 13:38.

²Matthew 7:15; 24:24; II Corinthians 11:13-15.

³Revelation 9:3, 7.

⁴Daniel 10:13, 21; 12:1; Jude 9; Revelation 12.

⁵The Blue Army of Our Lady of Fátima is a worldwide movement which claims over 22 million members in 100

They have sensed the vibration of the blue-flame angels in their midst, and their devotion is unto the Hail Mary as the great instrument to defeat World Communism in the battle of Armageddon.

Commendable indeed are the works of souls uplifted unto the vibration of the Virgin Mary, whose purity of heart has enabled them to see the extraordinary protection afforded by the science of the spoken Word in the giving of the adoration to the blessed Mother of Christ. Truly, entire legions of fallen ones, bent on the destruction of Christianity and the governments and economies of free nations, have been turned back by the blinding light invoked and sustained through the ritual of the Hail Mary.

Shunned by some prelates within the Roman Catholic Church and supported by others, this army of souls of light is truly the counterpart of the hosts of the LORD providing a most necessary reinforcement in the physical octave for the angels of the Mother and the contingents of the seven archangels, most particularly those of the first ray - the transmitters of the blue lightning of the Mind of God for the defense of the Word incarnate.

I speak to all who understand the necessity to defend Truth in the hour of maximum error and the utter hypocrisy of those who point the finger at the messengers of the LORD with irresponsible journalism and the abuse of freedom of the press.

Those who are the mouthpiece of "the accuser of the brethren"⁶ in the fields of journalism and communication defend their right to investigate and to examine activities of Light and Darkness while taking such freedom as is accorded to all by God himself to abuse the privileges of Truth and Justice with sensationalism, sarcasm, and deceptions which they know will appeal to the self-deceived.

We see the standardbearers of the age, such as Solzhenitsyn and other proponents of Truth, mocked by those who have mocked the lightbearers since the very incarnation of the Word on Lemuria and Atlantis.

They were there in the hour of the judgment when the choice was given - Christ or Barabbas. And they cried, "Give us Barabbas!" because of the fomenting of lies and accusations unfounded in fact, circulated among the people by the henchmen of Caiaphas who saw not only to the crucifixion of Christ but to that of the enlightened Stephen, filled with the grace of the Holy Spirit.⁷

Children of God are not dismayed at falsehood or vilification leveled against the lightbearers.⁸ They are the perceptive ones who understand the need to accelerate Truth as the printed word and as the flaming sword which turns every way to keep the way of the Tree of Life.⁹

As responsible watchmen on the wall of the LORD,¹⁰ they correct the incorrect statements of the fallen ones both by dynamic decrees¹¹ and by the effective communication of the Word through the Holy Ghost. Character assassination side by side with the assassination of leaders to the right and

countries dedicated to fulfilling the requests made by the Blessed Mother in 1917 at Fátima, Portugal, where she promised, "If my wishes are fulfilled, Russia will be converted, [12]

⁶Revelation 12:10.

⁷Matthew 26:3, 4; 27:20-23; Mark 15:6-14; Luke 23:18-23; John 11:49-53; 18:39, 40; Acts 7:54-60 (Caiaphas was the high priest in Acts 7:1).

⁸Matthew 5:11, 12; Luke 21:12-18; John 15:18-21.

⁹Genesis 2:9; 3:24; Revelation 2:7; 22:2, 14.

¹⁰Isaiah 62:6, 7; Ezekiel 3:17; 33:7.

¹¹The decree is the most powerful of all applications to the Godhead. It is the command of the son or daughter of God made in the name of the I AM Presence and the Christ for the will of the Almighty to come into manifestation as Above, so below. It is the means whereby the kingdom of God becomes a reality here and now through the power of the spoken Word. It may be short or long and usually is marked by a formal preamble and a closing, or acceptance. See Mark L. Prophet and Elizabeth Clare Prophet, *The Science of the Spoken Word; Prayers, Meditations, Dynamic Decrees for the Coming Revolution in Higher Consciousness I*, looseleaf; Jesus and Kuthumi, *Prayer and Meditation*; 4-cassette album *The Science of the Spoken Word: Why and How to Decree Effectively (A7736)*; and 2-cassette albums *Decrees and Songs by the Messenger Mark L. Prophet (A8202)* and *Rainbow Rays: Out of the Mouth of the Messenger by Elizabeth Clare Prophet (A83018)*.

the left of the political spectrum cannot be tolerated in the great forum of Truth and in a climate of Freedom which Saint Germain has implanted in the heart of America and her people.

The Lord of the World, Gautama Buddha, warns devotees of every faith that irresponsible action and the denunciation of friend or foe must not be cheered by either side. To applaud the assassination of one's enemies or even the enemies of Freedom is to invite the same upon one's own house. Moreover, it preempts the judgment of the Lord God who said, "Vengeance is mine; I will repay."¹²

Thus the defense of Justice and the standard of the Christ consciousness must be pursued on behalf of all, no matter what their position and irrespective of their alignment with cosmic law.

The fallen ones have projected their plan for terror, anarchy, and confusion in America based on doubt and fear and an overwhelming laxity in those necessary protective agencies - the armed forces, the police, the FBI, and the CIA. The protection of a nation, its people, and its freedom must be entrusted to individuals who will bear the sacred trust with honor, dignity, and love.

And while cruelty and brutality and high-handed methods must be shunned within these agencies created of the people for the people, the agencies themselves must not be put down, compromised, or weakened to the point where the strategies of the fallen ones are facilitated.

And what are these strategies? From the perspective of an archangel, they are very obvious:

To divide and conquer the children of light through rivalries of personality and the segmenting of the population along the line of relative truth and error and right-and left-wing positionings in politics, economics, and matters of faith and morals;

Then to engender hostilities in the mass mind through anxiety and an amazing absence of the awareness of the presence of God in the very midst of the fast paces of modern life;

Then to generate, through pent-up emotions and commercialized violence, a frenzied fanaticism outcropping in international terrorism of the Baader-Meinhof, Red Brigade, PLO variety with its uncontrolled hijacking and intimidation of innocent citizens¹³ - or in the sudden crazed unleashing of subconscious hatred by one Dan White in the cold-blooded murder of Mayor George Moscone of San Francisco and fellow board of supervisors member Harvey Milk.¹⁴

From the inner planes, we the archangels see the danger and sound the warning. The strategy is one of anarchy. The original anarchist was Lucifer himself, who rebelled against the authority of the Lord Christ and the incarnate Word in the sons and daughters of God and therefore has, from the beginning, advocated the violent overthrow of the established order of the universe.

This philosophy, which has become dignified as a political theory declaring any form of government to be undesirable and unnecessary, comes sugarcoated with such euphemisms as "voluntary cooperation" and "the free association of individuals and groups."

Thus, to justify their relentless determination to destroy the order of hierarchy of Christ and his apostles and of an established path of initiation through levels of government spanning the Spirit/Matter cosmos and entrusted to enlightened sons and daughters of God, the fallen ones use a principle of freedom and free will to overthrow the very one, the Lord God himself, who is the giver of that gift of freedom and who, through his only begotten Son, the Christ in all, instructs his offspring in the responsible use of the gift of free will.

The counterpart of this strategy is to infiltrate the governments of the nations with irresponsible elements, the seed of the wicked themselves, and then to hold up the very corruption which their

¹²Deuteronomy 32:35, 36; Romans 12:19; Hebrews 10:30.

¹³1968 marked the start of the most recent wave of world terrorism as extremists turned increasingly to violence as an instrument of political coercion. [13]

¹⁴On November 27, 1978, former San Francisco supervisor Dan White, 32, who had two weeks earlier resigned his post, shot and killed Mayor George Moscone in the mayor's City Hall office suite, then walked to the opposite side of the building and fired five shots which mortally wounded Supervisor Harvey Milk. [14]

own members have created as the justifiable grounds for the overthrow of the entire system itself.

This circus of the fallen ones has been repeated again and again throughout the ages while self-centered and naïve children of God, who have failed to give their undying commitment to the Flame of Life within themselves and all people, have become susceptible to the ruses of Satan's spoiled children and even amenable to their demand for rights to the taxpayers' money to underwrite their guerrilla training.¹⁵

And a part of the conspiracy is to erase the connecting lines of the conspiracy in the physical plane. Hence no outer connection is evident between sudden assassination, kidnappings, murder outcropping in South America, Africa, Asia, or the streets of Rome, Paris, London, and New York.

The connection is one of a common vibration of individuals who have long ago rebelled against their own Real Self and the God-government of that Christ, who have thence fallen from grace, the state of oneness with the inner Christ through the World Saviour. Thus they are called the fallen ones, and their fall is from the Higher Consciousness of the God within, the I AM Presence whom they reject as their Lord and Master.

They have not the courage to stand alone in their rejection of the Almighty One, but they must go forth in their cowardice to overthrow the light of the Christ in the children of God and in the governments established by God to maintain a platform of evolution in the Matter plane. And their ultimate justification is the very imperfection of the children of God themselves who have been tempted by vice and greed to abuse the positions of public office entrusted to their care.

The solution of the archangels is not anarchy or the violent overthrow of established institutions but rather the tutoring of the souls of the children of God as to the nature of their own inner reality and a just application of the law of cause and effect.

We come to engender love in the souls of God's people, a love for God that leads to the sacrifice of the self for the many and for the community of the Holy Spirit which is indeed based upon the "free association of individuals and groups" but always under the authority of the enlightened ones who, by their character and their example, are most qualified to rule in the footstool kingdom.¹⁶

In the name of the LORD, we chasten those who have allowed their sacred duty and their very souls to be corrupted by the corrupt ones! It is the children of God gone astray who will bear the karma for allowing the wedges of darkness to penetrate civilization and threaten both the established order and the plan of God for the incoming golden age. It is you who will bear the karma of your neglect and your sins of commission and omission!

You do not have to give priority to the carnal mind¹⁷ within yourself or to the carnal mind within the fallen angels embodied in your midst! Give instead priority to the Truth, and let the flaming sword of Truth be its own best defense. Through the silent witness of a good example and through a provocative vocalization of the Truth, you must exhort all evolutions of earth - both the laggards and the elect - by Holy Spirit-inspired orations.¹⁸

Yes, where are the orators of the Holy Spirit empowered by the spoken Word of the Christ Self within? We stand midst the congregation of the righteous, nation by nation, waiting to hear the challenging word of the sons and daughters of God that will set to naught the blasphemies of the wicked and the droning on of the self-made slaves of the welfare state. We are bored by their limited vocabularies, every other word a profanity and a mockery of the Mother.

We bear the insults and the offenses laid at the feet of the Virgin Mother of Christ by the jeering

¹⁵The funneling of taxpayers' money and citizen contributions to guerrilla and terrorist groups has been reported by several sources. [15]

¹⁶Matthew 5:35; Isaiah 66:1; Acts 7:49.

¹⁷Romans 8:6, 7.

¹⁸Read Ezekiel 33. See also 8-cassette album *The Conversion of the Holy Spirit in the New Jerusalem: Sermons by Jesus Christ Delivered through His Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet (A7758)*.

ones who in the name of God publish their pornography as they ridicule and despise the bodies of man, woman, and child, and the sacred exchange of the sacred fire that God has ordained between husband and wife in their aloneness, all-oneness - in the hallowed circle of life which it is not lawful to profane or to expose to the eyes of children.

This hatred of Mother Mary that comes as the ridicule and abuse of the bodies of her children also falls upon each child who comes in her name desirous of representing the Mother in the Aquarian age.

Thus from pornography to guerrilla warfare to violence, kidnapping, assassination, and mechanized murder, the strategies of the fallen ones are connected by Satanic rite on the astral plane. And those who bear hatred for the beautiful Mother of Christ are jointly accountable for the slaughter of her children - whether by a suicide pact in Guyana or by the heinous crimes of the Khmer Rouge in Cambodia, the concentration camps of the Soviet Union or the insane dictator Idi Amin, a Hillside Strangler or a Skid Row Stabber.¹⁹

I, Gabriel, in clear awareness of the interconnection of the despisers of the Word incarnate in all messengers of Truth, summon Keepers of the Flame to a vigil of dynamic decrees and holy prayer in defense of Truth as the defense of the Christmas Child to be born in the hearts of the children of God in this oncoming year.

Let the decrees to Pallas Athena, great emissary of Truth, and to the Lords of Karma sound forth the note that legions of light on earth and in heaven stand with drawn swords, two-edged in their discrimination of righteousness, and that they have sworn upon the altar of God the hostility of the white light against every form of tyranny, church and state, that would encroach upon the freedom of the blessed children of every nation to know God and to see him as he is - the flame of eternal Life burning upon the altar of being.

Let the new-age rosary of Mother Mary be accorded the place of honor in the homes of lightbearers that they would give to the Blessed Virgin herself. And let the Child's Rosary, a gift from Mother Mary to her children this Christmas, be both a devotional offering and the means of the edification of the little children in the sacred scriptures of the apostles of Christ.²⁰

Let the little children and all advancing in the decades of Life's opportunity daily blend their voices nation by nation, chorusing with the angels of God who cry with one breath, "Ave, Ave, Ave Maria!" and themselves gather here and there to celebrate the Hail Mary as the adoration to Life as Mother, as God, as the soul suspended in the womb of time and space.

I AM

GABRIEL

I ANNOUNCE TO YOU
THE VIGIL OF TRUTH
AS THE POTENTIAL OF PROOF
THAT LIFE, ETERNAL LIFE,
IS THE VICTOR OVER DEATH AND HELL

¹⁹Khmer Rouge ("Red Cambodians") [6]

²⁰See Mary's Scriptural Rosary for the New Age, in My Soul Doth Magnify the Lord! New Age Rosary and New Age Teachings of Mother Mary; The Fourteenth Rosary: The Mystery of Surrender, booklet and 2-cassette album (V7538); and A Child's Rosary to Mother Mary, for the little Child within you - 15-minute scriptural rosaries for children and adults for meditation on the words and works of the apostles and for the adoration of God the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit, and God the Mother, on 3-cassette albums: Album 1 (A7864): John, James, Jude; Album 2 (A7905): Paul to the Hebrews; Album 3 (A7934): Paul to the Galatians; Album 4 (A8045): Paul to the Corinthians.

WITHIN YOU.

Taken from the book version *Mysteries of the Holy Grail*.

Chapter 52

Gabriel - December 24, 1978

Vol. 21 No. 52 - Gabriel - December 24, 1978

Mysteries of the Holy Grail

ARCHANGEL GABRIEL ON THE MYSTERY OF BEING

V

Children of the Holy Ghost,

It is meet for thee to command the rebellious spirits within and without, abroad in the world, in the words of the Lord Christ: "Thou shalt worship the LORD thy God, and him only shalt thou serve!"¹ for this he said to Satan who did tempt him with the power and the glory of the kingdoms of this world.

Ambition and the pride of ambition have led even the children of God to stray from the straight and narrow path of initiation in the white light of the Mother. Always and always the treacherous deceptions of the carnal mind are based on its dissatisfactions with its position in time and space. Yet even the mendicant who is content with rough garment, begging bowl, and sandals must beware of ambition for spiritual power - and material power as well.

We see the positionings of the children of God side by side with the children of the devil.² And often their outer appearance belies either the truth or the error of their state of consciousness, as the case may be. What was the difference between the offerings of Cain and Abel, whose material efforts and accomplishments were equal side by side?

One came with the offering unto the LORD God - the firstlings of his flock and the fat thereof - to glorify his name, I AM THAT I AM. For out of his love of the LORD, translated by the Holy Ghost into a sacred labor, his offering was endowed with a living flame.

The other came with his offering of the fruit of the ground, forged out of an efficiency and even a mechanical perfection born of a spiritual/material pride and the determination to exceed the humble offering of the son of God. And so the offering of Cain which lacked the living flame of love was rejected by the LORD because of the impure motive of his heart; for it was to the glory of the self, the lesser ego, instead of to the glory of the Great Ego, the Universal AUM.³

Likewise, the Tower of Babel was constructed for spiritual as well as material power. And when the sacred fire of God's all-consuming love descended, it confounded the speech of the seed of the wicked as well as that of the children of God who had been enticed by their unbridled desire for world power. That was the sacred fire of judgment released from the heart of the LORD who, in the

¹Luke 4:5-8.

²John 8:37-47.

³Genesis 4:3-5.

person of Archangel Chamuel, “came down to see the city and the tower which the children of men builded.”⁴

Indeed that judgment which produced the confounding of their language and their scattering abroad from thence upon the face of all the earth was the white light of the Mother, the energy of Alpha and Omega in a descending spiral of ineffable love that could be received only by those who retained within their own hearts that corresponding love of God.

The light of God’s judgment is simply and completely, my beloved, the descent of the harmony of the Father-Mother God, which harmony is always Love intensifying unto love and to love and to love, and confounding the discord and the dissonance of inharmony. The pure in heart, therefore, not only see God but in seeing him are able to receive that great light of the judgment and retain it, thus adding to the dimensions of earth a greater and greater concentration of the light of heaven.

Why, the very nature of the sons and daughters of God is the great sphere of cosmic consciousness called the T’ai Chi, which illustrates the plus/the minus, the masculine/the feminine, polarity of Alpha and Omega. This great sphere of Universal Being is twofold in nature: it is first the great causal body in heaven and then the sphere within the heart that contains the Flame of Life, the threefold presence of power, wisdom, and love which always includes the Person of God as Father, Son, and Holy Spirit.

The soul whose delight is in the law of the LORD God, I AM THAT I AM, his own beloved Presence, the soul who meditates upon the Law of the One, the Law of Love, “day and night” as the Psalmist wrote,⁵ opens the floodgates of being to the great sphere of this universal reality and to the concentric energies of the solar rings that comprise, layer upon layer, the great causal body of its own individual God Presence.

As the causal body is in balance in the masculine and feminine principle of being, so is the manifestation of the sons and daughters of God intended to be in time and space. Within the white fire core of the I AM Presence is both the Person of the blessed God Self and the Principle of the white light, Alpha and Omega. The surrounding balance of the rainbow rays is the Omega, or feminine, extension of the masculine, or Alpha, center.

And throughout all of nature, in Spirit and in Matter, the pattern of the T’ai Chi, of the Alpha-to-Omega and of the Spirit/Matter universes, is repeated again and again. This illustrates the simplicity of cosmic geometry - that the seed of Light, the nucleus of God’s energy, always contains both the masculine and the feminine particles of the Person of God.

In the planes of Spirit it can be demonstrated that Matter, or Mother, is dormant within Spirit, or Father, whereas in the outer universes of time and space it is Mother, or Matter, who is the active counterpart of Spirit as the Shakti, or energy, of Father. Nevertheless, in all planes of heaven and earth, Life is one, Life is whole, Life is complete. There is no separation from God - from the God Self, from the Person of the Lord Christ or the beloved twin flame.

This statement of the Law as the Principle of your being contains the seed within it, my beloved, of your own healing of the sense of separation, of fragmentation of the body of God, and of the gnawing sense of incompleteness which the children of God often allow themselves to entertain, thereby leaving open the back door of consciousness for the demons of temptation to enter.

And upon entering, their vain talk and proud boasting is always of the alternative route to the acquirement of a power that promises contentment through worldly success, riches, authority, prestige, and position. Thus is ambition born of the ignorance of the Law concerning a wholeness

⁴Genesis 11:5. See Archeia Charity, “The Fire of Love Descending to Implement the Judgment,” in *El Morya on Discipleship East and West: The Path of the Darjeeling Master and His Chelas*, Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 18 (1975), pp. 207-8, and in *Vials of the Seven Last Plagues: The Judgments of Almighty God Delivered by the Seven Archangels*, pp. 39-40.

⁵Psalms 1:2.

that is even now your very own reality, my beloved.

Be at peace, then, in the great mystery of the wholeness of being; and contemplate how profound is the peace of the man or woman who has found the True Self in God. The one who meditates upon this law discovers that with the opening of the floodgates of consciousness, the sphere of the heart - which contains the potential for every son and daughter of God to become God incarnate - now expands and expands and expands. And life on earth becomes life in heaven here and now because first things are first.

“Seek ye first the kingdom of God and his righteousness, and all these things shall be added unto you”⁶ was the living proof and the example of Jesus Christ who is the Saviour because he has saved your souls, my beloved, for the entering in to the path of Christhood - which he opened and which no man can shut.⁷ No man can shut that door once you have determined to be God in action here and now, everywhere and anywhere.

Yes, take the wings of the morning, and dwell in the uttermost parts of the sea.⁸ Glide in the heart of the gulls and soar with the eagles into the highest mountains. Be God in the love of elemental life and in the animal kingdom, nurturing their newborn with the coming of the spring. Enter atoms and molecules of a pounding surf and know the limitless power of creation available to those who in all humility have made themselves co-creators with God because he first made them so to be.

Wherever life is, God is, and there you can be in consciousness, if you will it so. There you can be the integral law of the Father undergirding a universe, or the Son as the wise dominion of those whom he has anointed to be rulers of the vast dominions of time and eternity.

And behind the grasses that grace the winds and the stars of energy that regulate the interstellar exchange of Spirit and Matter, there you can be - one in the love of the Holy Spirit who is the rhythm and movement, the very comfort of the whole creation that groaneth and travaileth in pain to be delivered from the bondage of corruption into the glorious liberty of the children of God.⁹

Whereas the cult of success and the conquest of egos by other egos has been offered by the fallen ones as the panacea for all discontent, God is the universal cure of the ailment of the soul alienated from the Person of its own Christhood. Your blessed Christ Self is the one who integrates your soul with the Presence of God. Jesus Christ demonstrated that integration, being full of the Holy Ghost, being one with the Father, being the Word incarnate.¹⁰

His illustration of the law of self-sufficiency in God is indeed the cure for every attitude of selfishness and self-concern at the foundation of the modern cults of idolatry. These outlets for ego expression are a dime a dozen. Everywhere in the marts of commerce are the strutters who dance and prance with their tin and tinsel toys, leading the poor with promises of salvation to squander their light and energy on vanities of both Spirit and Matter. That light - they know it not, alas - could be the very instrument of their salvation.

Let all who approach the path of the white light understand that the goal is the assimilation of the soul into the Great God Self. It is the integration of the Father-Mother principles of being as the true identity of self and of wholeness. It is the ascension of being from the Matter universe you have known to a Spirit universe which you once knew. It is the goal of desirelessness come full circle to be the desire of God.

Let all who come this way - the way of the Great White Brotherhood¹¹ outlined as the path of

⁶Matthew 6:33.

⁷John 10:7, 9; Revelation 3:8.

⁸Psalms 139:9.

⁹Romans 8:21, 22.

¹⁰Luke 4:1; John 10:30; 17:11, 21, 22.

¹¹The Great White Brotherhood is a spiritual order of Western “saints” and Eastern “masters” who have transcended the cycles of karma and rebirth and ascended (accelerated) into that higher reality which is the eternal abode of the

the Master-disciple relationship - know that all lesser goals will be dashed upon the rocks of their own human ambition upheld by their own human habit.

Ye cannot serve Light and Darkness or God and mammon,¹² nor can ye come to the fount of Reality or to the retreats of the ascended masters seeking our stamp of approval upon your humanly engineered projects for personal self. We will not place our label of the cosmic honor flame upon your brand of human perfection that has failed to submit to the Person of Christ.

You need not don your white garments to disguise the ravaging wolves that lurk within as the untransmuted demons of desire for personal power and prestige.¹³ And if you come to the altar of the Holy of Holies expecting to be filled with light, be forewarned, one and all, that the all-consuming love of God will be the challenge of the judgment, in order that you might choose this day¹⁴ between your own inner reality and the unreality of these most treacherous impostors of the Christ.

I AM Gabriel, the servant of God in his sons and daughters. I offer to you, in answer to your call to me - to be given in the name of the I AM Presence and the Christ Self - the full momentum of my own attainment of purity for the purification of motive and desire, of heart and soul, that you might come into the true path and that your offering of self and selfhood might be the expression of the sweet love of God endowing the sacred labor with the flame of your adoring.

I AM

GABRIEL

I ANNOUNCE TO YOU
THE OPPORTUNITY
FOR THE PURIFICATION OF YOUR SOUL
ON THE PATH
OF GOD'S PERFECTION.

Taken from the book version *Mysteries of the Holy Grail*.

soul. The 'ascended' masters of the Great White Brotherhood, united for the highest purposes of the brotherhood of man under the Fatherhood of God, have risen from every culture and religion to inspire creative achievement in education, the arts and sciences, government and the economy. The word "white" refers not to race but to the aura (halo) of white light surrounding their forms. The Brotherhood also includes in its ranks certain unascended chelas of the ascended masters. See Revelation 3:4, 5; 6:9-11; 7:9, 13, 14; 19:14; Elizabeth Clare Prophet, *The Great White Brotherhood in the Culture, History, and Religion of America*.

¹²Matthew 6:24; Luke 16:13.

¹³Matthew 7:15.

¹⁴Joshua 24:15.

Chapter 53

Gabriel - December 31, 1978

Vol. 21 No. 53 - Gabriel - December 31, 1978

Mysteries of the Holy Grail

ARCHANGEL GABRIEL ON THE MYSTERY OF SELFHOOD

VI

Children of the Love of Alpha and Omega,

Sealed within the soul is the inner awareness of what is and what is not. The reality of thy being can never be subject unto the doctrine and dogma of those who have sought by the intellectual methodology of the outer mind to interpret the great mystery of the Word incarnating again and again in Spirit and in Matter in the sons and daughters of God.

There is no argument that can prove or disprove the Truth. Not argument but the experience of Truth, the being of Be-ness, if you will, is the only proof that God can be and is where you are and where I AM.

I AM an archangel of the white light of the Mother. And who art thou, O disciple of Love? I would tell thee who thou art. But in all of my telling, the truth of thy being can be known only in thyself and of thyself.

You will hear my word - you who would hear my word - and in the very Word itself there is established the link of hierarchy whereby the I and the thou are one. And in that oneness, you become more of thyself through myself. In knowing who I AM, you may become more of who you are - and in that becoming discover that we are indeed one in the chain of being.

The ascended masters call their chelas to the true understanding of the mystery of Selfhood. This is not indoctrination, for the doctrine of Truth cannot be learned in the ordinary sense of the word. For you must become it, my beloved.

With all of this chatter of programming and deprogramming, let it be understood that he who is programmed to a doctrine or dogma or a political, social, or economic ideology, whether of Light or of Darkness, can just as easily be deprogrammed; and he who believes by fear and by doubt can be brought to a state of unbelief by a similar doubt and fear.

But he who knows who he is in God because he has become that God - because in heartfelt prayer and utter humility he has gone to the Holy of Holies to bow before the beloved Presence of God and to know that Presence as the lover of the soul - can never be deprogrammed because he has not been programmed!

His religion is of the Light. It has come by the true path of initiation under the Lord Christ through confession that he is LORD and through confession of sin and the repentance thereof, and

then through the conversion of the soul by the Person of the Holy Ghost.¹ He in whom the seed of the Word has been planted through direct contact with the ascended masters can never lose that seed unless he surrender it voluntarily through the betrayal of the Word - whether in his own Christ Self, in the messenger, or in the Master.

The ascended masters' teachings are not based upon a belief system, so called, composed of a child's blocks, building hypothetical towers of human reason to fill the human vacuum. The Great White Brotherhood, in the integrity of the soul's potential to become one with God, quickens in each receptive heart by the light of the Logos that which has been known by the soul from the beginning unto the ending of its cycles in God.

The Law that is written within the inward parts of the sons and daughters of God² cannot be reduced to a series of statements injected as instant self-awareness and then just as easily rejected as instant unawareness. No, the foundations of Truth are built century upon century as the soul, by love and love alone, enters into the true citadel of being.

The Christ mind is the real mind of every disciple of God.³ This one Universal Mind to which all may gain access through an obedient humility is not programmed, nor indeed can be, by the fallen ones who would impose their belief systems upon the children of God.

Their success in manipulation comes about because the children of God have placed their trust in the outer mind; and it is this outer mind that is subject to all of the influences that surround the evolutions of earth - hereditary, environmental, and including the auric impressions of every lifestream upon every other lifestream amplified by mass communication, satellite, and the psychic levels of human experience.

Thus, at the level of the human consciousness, all are molded by common molding factors. Nevertheless, within the vehicles of the earth earthy⁴ there is that point of reality in which the soul may take refuge. It is the diamond-shining Mind of God - never self-limiting but limitless in its expansion and expression of Truth, unalterable and unbending in the self-awareness of Truth.

The sacred scriptures are not intended to be used in a battle of wits with unwary souls where deprogrammers representing one phase of human doctrine attempt to deprogram their victims of one belief system and to replace it with another.

The root of error within this generation is to be found within parents and teachers who have neglected to inculcate within the soul of the child the understanding of communion with the innermost Person of God, the Christ Self of each one. The soul who is one in that Christ, saved by that Christ, cannot be subject to the extremism of fanatics of left and right.

And those parents who have sought to defend freedom of religion by denying all religion, those who have sought to remove from the public schools the simple prayer, the Christmas carol, the observance of the holy days of Christian, Jew, or Moslem⁵ - it is they who have sown the wind and who will reap the whirlwind⁶ of the barren consciousness that they have willed upon their children!

The seven archangels stand within the schoolhouses of America and we give the Lord's Prayer for the little children whose mouths have been stopped, whose devotional nature has been tethered to a scientific humanism that declares, "With man all things are possible," instead of recognizing the great truth of being: "With God all things are possible unto man."⁷

Yes, we recite the Psalms in a vacuum of spirituality where the matter universe itself threatens

¹Psalms 51:10-13.

²Jeremiah 31:33; Hebrews 10:16.

³Philippians 2:5.

⁴I Corinthians 15:47.

⁵In the United States Supreme Court's first case on prayer in public schools, Engel v. [16]

⁶Hosea 8:7.

⁷Matthew 19:26; Mark 10:27; 14:36; Luke 1:37; 18:27.

to collapse because of the failure of the children of God to infuse the blessed earth with the balance of light that always flows through prayer and meditation and devotions of the heart. And thus the most frightful programming of all is that programming of the children of a material civilization and a mechanized culture to a self-sufficiency outside of God.

Were the German people who were hypnotized by the black magician Adolf Hitler⁸ inferior in some way or more ignorant than others to the tactics of his brainwashing? No, their susceptibility is the same that is frightening the parents and teachers of this generation.

It was the susceptibility of a prior brainwashing that entered through the Protestant revolt. For with Luther and his ninety-five theses came the damnable doctrine of the removal of the Person of Christ from the sons and daughters of God and the removal of the LORD God as the inhabiter of the temple of the soul and the body! The denial of the proper role of the Virgin Mary and of the hierarchy of the hosts of the LORD, as well as of the communion of saints in heaven with the saints on earth, has deprived the children of God of the understanding of the great mystery of the Word incarnate both in the ascended masters and in the unascended devotees of God.

Remove God from the temple, the consciousness of your children, ye parents and teachers well-meaning or otherwise, and your children will then be inhabited by the anti-God manifestations of a materialistic philosophy based on the pride of the personal self rather than the glory of the Person of God.

If you do not teach your children to serve the God within, then they will unfailingly serve that mammon which you have erected in his place. For the children of God are devotional by nature, and they will give their devotion to the anti-God of the fallen ones if you take from them the true and living God who is worshiped in temples not made with hands.⁹

No, those who respond to the call of the fascist, communist, or atheistic dictators are of two categories. Either they are the seed of the wicked sown by the father of lies who was a murderer from the beginning,¹⁰ who follow the archdeceivers because they are of the same vibration - or they are the children of God programmed in a false religion and a false understanding of God-government.

You parents who have given to your children no foundation of the law of the prophets, the great miracles of Elijah and Elisha, you who have not given to them the tradition of the culture of God and of the Messiah come in the Person of Christ Jesus, you have no one to blame but yourselves when your children leave you for the prophets of the day, false or true.

If you have not taught your children that God lives in them, by an example of morality, human kindness, compassion for life, and a mutual respect for one another because God is the reality of each self, then your children will seek the God for whom their souls long. And God have mercy upon them as they are left to sift and to search Truth and Error without the standard of the living Word incarnate!

You who fear for your children because your own lives have been based upon fear, I come bearing good tidings of joy! For the birth of the Saviour is the promise of salvation to all people. He was and is the perfect love which casts out fear,¹¹ first within you and then within your offspring.

When you love your children as God loves them, with the sacred trust that they are of him and will return to him, you will begin to have that peace that passes understanding¹² which your children are seeking outside of the home simply because you yourselves have not raised up that presence of peace that provides the divine solution to every human problem.

⁸The black magician Adolf Hitler: [17]

⁹Mark 14:58; II Corinthians 5:1; Hebrews 9:11.

¹⁰John 8:44.

¹¹I John 4:18.

¹²Philippians 4:7.

The climate of “no religion” that has produced the vacuum of God consciousness which marks this age is as bad as false religion where the false gods of those who profess to pursue the fundamental teachings of Christ and of his word have become, O vanity of vanities!¹³ a religion of Bible-quoting, demon-possessed, so-called Christians who think they have salvation in a dead letter and an untempered zeal. Jesus referred to these when he said, “Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal Life: and they are they which testify of me.”¹⁴

They have lost the Holy Spirit which they have never found. And their temples are invaded by the impostors of that Spirit who, while professing obedience to the laws of God, do violate those laws even as they violate the free will of the individual to pursue the kingdom of God (i.e., the consciousness of God) whom he declared is within you.¹⁵

To justify kidnapping and one form of brainwashing in order to counteract another form of supposed brainwashing by the quoting of sacred scriptures and the misappropriation of the Word is verily the blasphemy against the Holy Ghost.¹⁶ To offer lies in defense of the supposed Truth is once again the age-old tactic of the fallen ones who proclaim: “Let us do evil, that good may come.”

To offer fanatical prayers of malintent against the witnesses to the Truth of being, calling for the death of our messengers - this is not the religion of Christ but of Satan. And those who lead the children of God in these Satanic rituals are those who have the greater fear and doubt in their own damnation.

Those who are incapable of discerning Light and Darkness within themselves are the ones who make the loudest pronouncements concerning our representatives. They have denied the ascended masters and the living Christ within themselves. By what standard then, pray tell, can they know the servant of God or the prophet, true or false?

Discernment comes by the gift of the Holy Ghost, and no one can say that even the living Master Jesus Christ is the LORD but by that Holy Ghost.¹⁷ It is our desire that every sincere seeker after God should become the agent of his Holy Spirit.

Those who have sought the Holy Ghost through the impure motive of spiritual pride - and there are many within the churches today - have bypassed and been bypassed by the Spirit of God and have become the victims of discarnate entities posing as the Holy Spirit, as well as demons of pride who speak in the tongues of fallen angels and easily provide other demons for the interpretation of those tongues. Just as there has been the perversion of language upon earth, so there has been the perversion of the tongues of angels in heaven, and so the language of the fallen ones is not the original Word yet spoken by the archangels and their legions.

So often the appearance of the gifts of the Holy Spirit has confused the children of God and caused them to follow ministers of the Word who have all manner of foul and unclean spirits and who are the first to accuse the representatives of the Great White Brotherhood in every age.

Let programming, deprogramming, mass indoctrination, and the brainwashing of children and youth and of the susceptible of every generation be counteracted by the universal knowledge of the Word incarnate and the Truth that is the rock of every man’s being.¹⁸

The seven archangels challenge the enemies of righteousness and the enemies of the souls of humanity in church and state to prove their light and their right by their own God-realization on the path of attainment!

I AM

¹³Ecclesiastes 1:2; 11:8.

¹⁴John 5:39.

¹⁵Luke 17:21.

¹⁶Matthew 12:31.

¹⁷I Corinthians 12:3, 10.

¹⁸I Corinthians 10:4.

I ANNOUNCE TO YOU,
O SOULS OF HUMANITY,
THE OPPORTUNITY TO ASCEND
INTO THE MOUNTAIN OF THE LORD
AND TO BE FREE TO BE YOURSELF
IN THE UNIVERSAL MIND OF GOD.

Taken from the book version *Mysteries of the Holy Grail*.

Bibliography

- [1] Volume 21, Number 1, footnote 1. See Pearls of Wisdom 1977, p. 248, footnote No. 1.

SAINT GERMAIN. Alchemy, the ancient science attributed to Adam, Noah, Moses, Solomon, Zoroaster, and Hermes, became more widely known during the first century in the Hellenistic culture of Alexandria, Egypt, through the synthesis of Greek philosophy, Egyptian technology, and the mysticism of middle eastern religions. First-century alchemists studied the Aristotelian hypothesis of 'prime matter', the basis for all substances in the terrestrial world. Upon this matter, forms could be impressed. The interaction of matter and form produces the four elements - fire, air, water, and earth - which in turn produce all material creation. Changes in the proportions of these elements in any given body result in the change of form; therefore, any substance can be changed into any other substance if the right conditions can be found. This hypothesis encouraged skilled metallurgists to speculate upon the cause for the behavior of the metals with which they had become so adept. In preparing gold and silver ornaments for the wealthy, they naturally experimented with imitations for poorer customers and postulated that, if Aristotle was correct, they should be able to make gold as easily as any substitute. They were supported in this view by astrologers who also believed that under proper astrological circumstances the transmutation of base metals into gold could occur more readily. Just as the body grows and the soul passes through the initiations of the crucifixion and the resurrection into the perfectionment of immortal life, so the ancient alchemists saw how metals developed within the earth from the less perfect substances of lead, copper, tin, iron, and mercury to the flawlessness of gold. They observed that they could hasten the process of change by careful nurture and long heating - 'killing' the metal and then reviving it in a more refined state over and over again until gold is produced.

These alchemists invented many types of laboratory apparatus (which, in modified form, are still used today by modern chemists). Essentially artisans, they wished to keep their alchemy a trade secret and so invented symbolic names which the uninitiated could not understand. They used astrological signs to denote the five metals, relating them in inherent characteristics to the five known planets. Gold belonged to the sun, silver to the moon. As Hellenistic philosophy shifted from the scientific viewpoint to an emphasis on divine revelation in Gnosticism, Neoplatonism, and Christianity, alchemical writings became more and more mystical. In the East, early Chinese alchemists following the Taoist philosophy sought to understand the way of natural law (tao means "way"). They made use of a 'medicine' - a substance which when added to mercury or other metals brought about the alchemy. Gold thus prepared possessed the power of conferring healing or even immortality to anyone who consumed it. As in the West, Chinese alchemy later became mystical and the writings obscure. When the Nestorian Christians broke from the Orthodox church in the fifth century, they founded schools throughout Asia Minor and taught the philosophy and science of their Hellenistic background which included alchemy. In the eighth and ninth centuries, the Nestorians contacted the Arabs who became intensely interested in Greek science. Through them, alchemy began to return to its practical origins. Since the Arabs were also in contact with China, they incorporated into their alchemical literature the Chinese concept of the 'medicine' which became the 'philosopher's stone' of later European alchemists.

The philosopher's stone could heal the 'sick' (base) metals by converting them into gold and also act as an elixir of life. After the fall of Rome, almost all traces of Greek philosophy and science in Western Europe were lost and alchemy disappeared. In the eleventh and twelfth centuries, however, a reawakening of interest in science led to the investigation of Arab secrets. Many of their alchemical works were translated into Latin and later into all the major European tongues.

In the twelfth and thirteenth centuries, scholars such as Roger Bacon (Saint Germain) and Albertus Magnus devoted themselves to compiling all phases of knowledge into encyclopedic works. Alchemy served as an important link in their understanding. In the fifteenth century, alchemists began to turn their attention to more practical purposes than the attempt to make gold. It was at that time that Paracelsus developed metallic medicines and founded the school of iatrochemistry - the chemistry of medicines, the forerunner of modern pharmacology. The discovery of the structure of the atom at the beginning of the twentieth century has supported one of the oldest alchemical theories. The electron and the nucleus of protons and neutrons could be considered 'prime matter' and their structural relations the form which confers individual properties. In the light of the Holy Spirit, Ascended Master Saint Germain teaches his disciples in the twentieth century "spiritual alchemy," which is the science of self-transformation. The following statements were taken directly from *Studies in Alchemy* by Saint Germain, published by The Summit Lighthouse. When properly understood, alchemy deals with the conscious power of controlling mutations and transmutations within Matter and energy and even within life itself. The inner meaning of alchemy is simply all-composition, implying the relation of the all of the creation to the parts which compose it. It is the science of the mystic and it is the forte of the self-realized man who, having sought, has found himself to be one with God and is willing to play his part.

Two thousand years ago when Christ walked upon the waters of the Sea of Galilee, his demonstration was a manifestation of the natural law of levitation operating within an energy framework of cohesion, adhesion, and magnetism - the very principles which make orbital flight possible. The light atoms composing the body of Christ absorbed at will an additional quantity of cosmic rays and spiritual substance whose kinship to physical light made his whole body light, thereby making it as easy for him to walk upon the sea as upon dry land. His body was purely a ray of light shining upon the waters. The most dazzling conception of all was his ability to transfer this authority over energy to Peter through the power of Peter's own vision of the Christ in radiant, illumined manifestation. By taking his eyes temporarily from the Christ, however, Peter entered a human fear vibration and vortex which immediately densified his body, causing it to sink partially beneath the raging seas. The comforting hand of Christ, extended in pure love, reunited the alchemical tie, and the flow of spiritual energy through his hand raised Peter once again to safety. The key to alchemy that must precede the acquisition of all other keys is the mastery of yourself; for self-mastery is the key to all self-knowledge. You must acknowledge without question that you yourself are the alchemist who shall determine the design of your creation. Furthermore, you must know your self as the Real Self and your creation as coming forth from that Self. When used by the alchemist, symbols and symbology properly understood are literally charged with meaning. For example, mercury is the symbol of speed and interprets to the consciousness the thought of wakeful, reverent alertness, which swiftly endows the chemistry of action with the intensity of application. Salt equates with the idea of selfhood and reminds mankind of the need to have the self retain the savor of its Divine Source in preference to the crystallization of identity within the Sodom and Gomorrah of materiality indicated in the historical figure of Lot's wife. Fire, as life, is the catalyst which can be increased from the cosmic light within the cosmic rays in order to intensify and purify the radiance of life in the contemplated design. (To be continued.)

[2] Volume 21, Number 24, footnote 7. John 14:1.

HERCULES AND AMAZONIA - Elohim of the first ray (the blue ray) of power, faith, and God's will. "In the beginning" when God sent forth the fiat "Let there be light," it was Hercules who summoned the mighty Elohim and the builders of form to come forth and precipitate the divine plan of the Solar Logoi. Most likely, the memory of the god known to the Greeks as Heracles (Roman: Hercules) was retained from an ancient encounter with the Elohim. Their mythology has descended from the elder days - probably from Atlantis. After thousands of years, however, the gods and goddesses assumed human characteristics in the minds of the people because of the degeneration of their soul faculties of inner sight and their tendency toward idolatry. Therefore, what is presently ascribed to the mythological Hercules may or may not reflect the actuality of the Elohim. To the ancients, Hercules was a 'hero' - one of their most illustrious ancestors, an intermediary between men and the gods. His name means "glory of the air." Hercules presided over all aspects of Hellenic education. In his aspect of athlete-hero, the Olympic Games were ascribed to him. It is said that at the command of the oracle of Delphi, Hercules spent twelve years under the orders of Eurystheus, who imposed upon him twelve arduous, seemingly impossible labors which, as a student of the deeper mysteries understands, demonstrated his mastery of the energies of the twelve solar hierarchies. The image of Hercules is set among the stars - "the Mighty One" who wields a great club in his right hand while grasping a triple-headed serpent in the left.

No longer relegated to myth and legend, the Elohim Hercules and Amazonia deliver their teaching to men and women today through the Messengers Mark and Elizabeth Prophet. The first dictation to the messengers by the Elohim of the First Ray was given by Amazonia on December 16, 1962. "Hercules manifests the power aspect of God," she explained, but "this power is always tempered by the feminine aspect so that it is not a destructive force but it is a power of light and love." Amazonia spoke of the destructive forces which penetrated the heightened civilizations of South America long ago when there was a race of magnificent women bearing her name, Amazon. "The time has come when upon this planet there must manifest an understanding once again of the culture of the Mother race," she said. "It must be understood that this is not a conflict between sexes, between masculinity and femininity, but it is the upsurge of the Mother principle to take dominion as the principle of culture and virtue and loveliness which gives to a civilization an era of peace. . . ." Amazonia pointed out that "the Elohim play a tremendous part in releasing into mankind's dominion the power of achieving an understanding of true culture." She spoke of the women of ancient Greece who beheld the great classic sculptures during the period of gestation "that they might externalize in their thoughts bodies beautiful, souls noble, and a consciousness charged with an exalted state." Amazonia encouraged women of today to train their youth in creative art. "It is so needful that the thought of beauty from out the Great Central Sun be held in the consciousness of the mothers of the world," she said. "They must recognize the power of the Creative Spirit himself to express the light rays from his heart through their mind and consciousness. . . . The so-called cult of the Mother of the World must arise within mankind's consciousness that the youth of the world be trained for spiritual avatarship, for spiritual experiments, for spiritual living. . . . This is the hour of your shining motherhood, the hour when the mothers of the world must unite in one beautiful expression of guarding the divinity of their sons and daughters of light." Hercules is "the taskmaster of taskmasters, I trained E1 Morya and I trained Djwal Kul. Kuthumi also came under my rule." (Mar. 16, 1975). Through the messengers, Hercules comes in the full power of the spoken Word-stripping mankind from "their faith in lesser appearances . . . that they may know and be the fullness of that perfection which God ordained long before the form appeared" (July 5, 1964) and charging the soul with his momentum of faith in God. "As you gaze out upon the world and all of the imperfection manifesting upon the screen of life," Hercules says, "you may be reminded of the tasks given to the mythological Hercules of

old to clean out the Augean stables, and the task may seem impossible of doing to your outer consciousness. But bear in mind, beloved ones, that there is no task in the universe that is too great for your own mighty I AM Presence!"

(Jan. 26, 1964) Hercules explains that mankind "must learn to rise above the human level of solving their problems and seek to find in the realm of their God Self the full range of cosmic expression and dominion, obtaining their victory from God which is a permanent and rightful dominion over the entire earth." (July 5, 1964) Hercules brings an understanding of the flats of the Creator. "Light is the radiant, cultural energy of the Spirit by which all things were made, and light is the grace by which everyone is able to come to an understanding of the casting out of fear and the entering into the joy of God." (Feb. 9, 1969) Joy is an aspect of the first ray of the will of God. "When men understand that buoyant feeling," Hercules promises, "there is no possibility of distress continuing beyond the point of their letting go of it. . . . Thus God does himself provide the means and full measure of mankind's freedom and liberation here and now!" (Mar. 31, 1968) On February 9, 1969, Hercules vested "you who will accept my flame with the power . . . to perfect your world." On July 20, he explained that "in every individual monad, there is a gigantic spiritual map of all things created and sustained within. That map is the counterpart of every portion of reality everywhere. And whensoever an individual by reason of their consciousness brings down discord or darkness upon any part of life - whether it be a grain of sand or a continent-when they shun that part of life as though it had no reality or seek to annihilate it . . . at that precise instant, as though a pin were pricked upon that map at that exact spot, darkness ensues in the consciousness and the individual carries, then, in their cup of light points of darkness." Mankind must obey the laws of God, Hercules says, "because they are your own - you made them in your Higher Self when the universe was created." Hercules returned on July 2, 1971, releasing great tides of light - bolts of blue lightning from the heart of the Great Central Sun. "I, Hercules, decree it this night that the earth shall not be the same again!" Blue lightning is the holy will of God, a quickening power. "It shall draw many into the Christ consciousness," Hercules declared. "And those who refuse will find that they are bound by the power of blue lightning . . ." To shatter the density of the human consciousness, Hercules and his legions drew swords of blue flame. "I, Hercules of the Sun, have come to quicken in you all your divine plan. . . . I take the branding iron of Almighty God and I place it upon your foreheads and you are sealed in the white stone forevermore." Legions of mighty Hercules stand ready to answer every call, for "you require blue lightning to survive in this world this day." (To be continued.)

[3] Volume 21, Number 25, footnote 21. Prov. 29:18.

HERCULES AND AMAZONIA (2). On July 2, 1971, Hercules also made the announcement of a sacred trust: "Wherever the blue lightning is invoked, Arcturus has pledged to follow it with violet flame; and wherever the violet flame is invoked, I have pledged to follow it with blue lightning" - a braiding action of light. On the Land of Lanello near Colorado Springs, Colorado, on July 3, 1973, Hercules explained that every ascended being - whether serving wisdom's flame or the flame of purity, the violet flame, the emerald or ruby ray - must come to the feet of Hercules to undergo the tutoring of putting that flame into action. "Action is the highest attainment of the Law!" he declared. "By dispensation from the Karmic Board, I stand in your midst and I give you an infusion of action flame!" It is the fire needed for the Herculean task of bringing earth into the golden age. Hercules then explained how-through the Christ consciousness and a thorough understanding of the Law-individuals can come to the place where they can carry the karmic weight of souls in need of assistance on the Path. "Consider, then, how many souls you would like to sponsor, and then brace yourselves - as you see the statue of Hercules bracing himself - to carry the earth." Hercules said that there is much that he and other members of hierarchy can do for humanity if they would only make the call. Hercules explained

that “in many cases, because of my office among the seven Elohim, I am the only representative of the Godhead who may stand between mankind and their returning karma. And therefore I say, wherever there is cataclysm or flood or Fire or storm or drought, I ask you to call unto me that I may intercede with the great power that God has given me on behalf of elemental life.”

In a dictation given in Los Angeles on March 16, 1975, Hercules said that “you must not for one moment acknowledge time and space as a confinement, as a limitation, as separation, but only as God’s way of compartmentalizing eternity. . . . At any moment when time seems a barrier to unfoldment, make the sign of the cross where you are and declare, ‘Behold I AM in infinity and all things are in me, and of me, and I AM the Lord, the God of very gods. I AM the fulfillment of the spirals of eternity’. . . . To overcome space whenever you have a sense of separation from things or loved ones or from accomplishment, mark the arc of the heart. Span that space by an arc of love and see how, wherever you are, you can contact the heart of any child of God or any aspect of the creation. And by the arc of infinity and by the parabolic curve space is not, time is transcended, and you are everywhere in the consciousness of God.” Hercules announced “the first step of the light revolution” on July 3, 1976, in Washington, D.C. By an edict of Almighty God, “grids and forcefields of the mind of God are being lowered into this planetary body as the antahkarana of power” - a focal point for the crystallization of the will of God. Those “who constantly thwart that will will find themselves extremely confined,” he said, “for by the antahkarana of power there will be a swift return of their rebellious consciousness” - the boomerang of their own returning karma. “Either you will preserve your identity in that light or you will find yourselves - by your own edict and none other - cancelled out by that very light which you have misqualified.” Hercules then announced the opening of his retreat “to chelas of the will of God who have made their way to the Will of God Focus, who have given the calls to the blue ray consistently day by day.”

The retreat of Hercules and Amazonia is located in the etheric plane in and over Half Dome - a magnificent focus which rises nearly a mile from the floor of Yosemite Valley on the west side of California’s Sierra Nevada mountain range. The etheric retreat is superimposed within the rock. There Hercules and Amazonia focus the energies of the throat chakra of the planet. Two immense white pillars grace the entrance, which opens upon a spacious octagonal hallway glowing with the intense love of the Elohim for the will of God - a brilliant blue light. A flight of stairs descends from the hallway into a circular room; in the center is a large blue-white diamond with the flame of Hercules and Amazonia blazing through. A circular stairway ascends around the periphery of the room to another round council chamber on the next floor, a room built on a series of circular platforms. At one side are the thrones of Hercules and Amazonia. There are accommodations for several hundred guests - members of the Great White Brotherhood - who often meet with the Elohim to discuss the ways and means of implementing the power of the will of God in the world of form. Behind the thrones of Hercules and Amazonia is a passageway leading to another room. Those who attend council meetings pass through other doors to the right and to the left of the thrones into another circular chamber which contains the main focus of the flame of the will of God. Hercules has placed his electrode at the peak of every mountain, “for I know that the will to climb higher is the determination out of which the chela is born.”

On October 31, 1976, Hercules called for a fast - a sacrifice “for the victory of God on election day.” He said: “When all human planning and all human solutions do fail, then there is no other way for salvation than by the direct intercession of his Spirit. . . . The fasting in the physical plane prepares the way for the fasting in the subconscious whereby those forces of darkness are ejected from the very house of the Lord,” he explained. “When the people are filled with God, then there is a compelling action of the Lord’s Spirit. . . . You must believe in the miracle

presence of the Holy Spirit to overcome - not by entering into and dividing the arguments and the platforms of the candidates, but by overriding, by sweeping through, by transmuting and transforming until the consciousness of the leaders themselves is so in the presence of the light that they - in spite of themselves, unknowingly even - become his instruments for the judgment, for the overcoming, and for the reign of the Prince of Peace." On July 1, 1977, Hercules came "representing many ascended beings who are charging you with the edification of your soul and mind and heart and the necessary action" to stop the downward trends of society and the betrayal of freedom by the fallen ones in positions of public service. "Meditate, then, upon the great revolutionaries of light through the ages," Hercules admonished. "There is a moment, there is a cosmic interval that seems as an eternity. It is the moment of the decision to give your all for the cause of the Great White Brotherhood." Hercules comes "to deliver to you a chalice and a challenge." The chalice - symbol of God consciousness, pouring out the energizing power of the Elohim. The challenge-"You must act, act with dispatch. . . .for what your leaders are undoing with a stroke of the pen or with a word carelessly given has taken centuries to build. . . .Therefore, pursue the divine plan. Therefore, pursue your calling. And above all, remember that it is the spark of the will of God and the power of the Holy Spirit which the Elohim convey to you-leaping heart to heart-that is the key. It must be a heart manifestation, it must be. For America is the heart and the very secret chamber of the heart of the earth. America as an entire nation is the entering in to the secret chamber, to the place of initiation, and all of her land and all of her areas are for that specific goal of the initiation of souls of light. . . .I lay my life and being on the altar of Terra. I lay my life this night as Hercules." Dictations by Hercules: 1-26-64, 7-5-64, 3-31-68, 2-9-69, 7-20-69, 6-28-70, 7-2-71, 7-3-73, 3-16-75, 7-3-76, 10-31-76, 7-1-77. Dictation by Amazonia: 12-16-62.

APOLLO AND LUMINA - Elohim of the second ray (the yellow ray) of wisdom, omniscience, understanding, illumination, and the desire to know God through the mind of the Son, the Second Person of the Trinity. Apollo and Lumina are guardians of the Cosmic Christ consciousness. Apollo's flame is a golden yellow enveloped in a sheath of blue lightning. The blue flame acts as a protective forcefield of energy surrounding the light of the Christ. This blue lightning cuts through the density of human error and misqualification, clearing the way for Lumina's golden flame which manifests the perfection of the seven aspects of the Christ mind. The twin flames Apollo and Lumina infuse earth, air, fire, and water with the intelligence locked in the center of the atom - the essence of the diamond-shining mind of God. The god known long ago to the Greeks as the mythological Apollo could well be the representation of their memory of an ancient encounter with the Elohim. After thousands of years, however, the gods and goddesses assumed more and more human traits in the minds of the people. Hence, what is currently attributed to Apollo as the god of Greek mythology may or may not reflect the actuality of the Elohim. Apollo was known in the Pythagorean tradition as the symbol of masculine beauty, the solar god who personifies the spiritual light of which the sun is the physical image. He represented the descent of heaven on earth. Apollo is considered by some to be the Solar Logos, the Mediator, Vishnu, Mithras, Horus, the Universal Word. Apollo was lawgiver to the Greek city-states. As the god of divination and prophecy, he communicated to humanity by means of prophets and oracles as in the famed ritual of Delphi. In the tradition of the prophets of old, Mark and Elizabeth Prophet are empowered by the Holy Spirit to deliver to the sons and daughters of God the Word of the Lord spoken by Elohim. In a dictation given on December 29, 1974, Apollo stood among the seven Elohim "forming a stellar formation across the cosmos this night, localizing the five-pointed star of man's identification as a Christed one. This is the star of the appearing of the Christ consciousness," Apollo explained. "We raise our hands and there is the quivering of the bow. The arrow of a cosmo-conception is released and energies flash forth between the Elohim as a certain light is released from the heart of Alpha and Omega. Now visualize that starry configuration of the five-pointed star - five points of light within you - and you will feel as

the energy flows from the points of the star each Elohim and divine complement sending forth the fire to every other point of the star. Now for this macrocosmic miracle we desire to have a counterpoint in form. You are that counterpoint as you are in the starry body of man. So now, let the Elohim and their energies flow through your forcefield.” (To be continued.)

[4] Volume 21, Number 26, footnote 5. Pss. 46:10.

APOLLO AND LUMINA (2) continuing the dictation given on December 29, 1974, the Elohim released “the fires of the secret rays for the alignment and the balance of the consciousness of every living soul throughout the Cosmic Egg.” In a mighty fiat, the solar Logos called forth the quickening of wisdom’s flame for the purging of this system of worlds “of their ignorance of the Law.” Then the Elohim called for the release of solar fires. “let the planet Terra now be bathed in the fires of illumination,” Apollo declared, “as the corona of the sun, as a ring of fire, encloses the earth plane” - pressing through the elements and the atoms of the physical earth. “Come now into the Logos, the inner reason of your inner being,” Apollo thundered. “Sit up tall, move into the forcefield of your I AM Presence, know your reality, and see how that forcefield, that body temple, is a point of contact in time and space. Look down upon yourself, look down and see yourself as the altar of God in Mater. Use that altar, project light from the heart of your Identity, the I AM THAT I AM. Project now that light as you stand in the center of the flaming Monad of your God consciousness.” Apollo explained that “for us you are a point of contact in a plane, in a dimension where by cosmic law we may not go, we may not intercede or interfere unless we are called upon. By your free will you have placed yourselves in our aura this night. For a moment you have become cells in the body consciousness of Apollo and Lumina. For a moment your souls have been quickened to the frequency of our dwelling place in the Most High God that is your own individuality, your own I AM Presence. Will you not make that moment the duration of this embodiment? Will you not ask and receive the calling to be a cell of the Elohim until the hour of your ascension? ...If you ask and receive that calling then it is set, it is sealed, you have opened the inn of being to receive the Cosmic Christ consciousness of the Elohim. And then you will see how we will anchor the arc of golden-yellow fire and golden liquid light from our retreat into your form and consciousness in those moments of crisis when there is a critical balance that is required. ...You have but to give the word in your heart now, to speak the word and the invitation and to say: ‘In the name of my Christed reality, I am a chalice for the Elohim forevermore.’” “The hour has come for mankind to receive that increment that is delivered only once in 10,000 years ...” This was the initiation of the Seven Holy Kumaras announced by the Elohim Apollo on July 6, 1975. In consonance with the Christ Self of each one, the Solar Logoi implanted a rod of yellow-diamond light from the Central Sun “by cosmic edict - the stepping up of the mind of humanity.” By free-will choice, mankind may “employ the rod to enter a new era and a golden age,” Apollo said. “And the rod is sealed in the blue fire of our momentum for the protection of that energy Therefore, let the magnet in the crown be the increase of the awareness of God as Father, God as the masculine ray. For this is the awareness that will polarize the true feminine. Therefore, let the tyranny of the perverted masculine go down. Let it be consumed by Cosmic Christ illumination. From the heart of the Elohim, let all that has hindered the true expression of the Divine Mother be consumed.” In the same dictation, given at Mt. Shasta, Apollo demanded the exposure - through enlightened sons and daughters of God - of false teachers, hypocrisy, and mediocrity in education. “Go back to school!” he commanded, prompting students of the light to become qualified to convey the true teachings, to “crack the cement of that intellectual learning” and overthrow those supporting the Luciferian system. “We have not the authority to enter Terra unless bidden by yourselves,” he explained. “Yours is the flame which must do the work in this age.” “Why do you wait?” Apollo asked, encouraging students to turn over to him the requirement of funds needed for Montessori International. “I will see to it that the flow comes forth from God ...” Having kept his promise by sponsoring

the move of Montessori International to Pasadena, California, Apollo returned on October 7, 1977, "with a quickening of illumination. Let that illumination be for the softening of the mind so stereotyped, so programmed that you can scarcely enjoy the wondrous interchange whereby you are almost entertained twenty-four hours a day as you receive the impressions of the mind of God." Apollo explained that "mankind have circumvented the mind of God by their rebellion against his light, his eternal Son incarnate." He called for souls "willing to be gentle instruments of the wisdom of God" - not resisting each request made of the Great Law "but following as gentle flowers blowing in the breezes ..." He came, then, with the Scroll of Life wherein was written many thousands of names - "those who have, in many thousands of years, passed the initiations of obedience to God's laws" and therefore stood prepared to inherit a portion of the mind of God. "As you individually are counted among those who have not resisted the calling of God and of the messengers," he said, "you will find the tingling, the quickening, the acceleration of wisdom in the chakras. This you will perceive at inner levels; and by and by without, you will find new ideas, inventions, creativity, but above all that great ingenious quality that rejoices to figure out how to make the will of God work regardless of the circumstances that have been contrived against it." Dictations by Apollo: 12-29-74, 7-6-75, 10-7-77.

Retreat of the Elohim of the Second Ray The retreat of Apollo and Lumina is located in the etheric plane over Lower Saxony, Germany. Here the Elohim of the Second Ray focus the energies of the crown chakra of the planet. There are three stories in the round dome of this etheric retreat built in a parabolic curve, the first floor being the largest and the second and third being progressively smaller. A spherical focus of the flames of Apollo and Lumina is in the center of each of these three levels. In the center of the first floor is a golden yellow ball resembling a whirling galaxy, its component star clusters whirling at such a high frequency that they appear to be at perfect rest. In the center of the second floor is an identical sphere of a brilliant sapphire blue. In the center of the upper room is another golden sphere like the one on the first floor. On each floor there is a spherical meditation room having as its focal point the spherical flame. Each of these rooms accommodates approximately a thousand angels serving under Apollo and Lumina. Their glorious golden-yellow auras and robes make those who behold them feel as if they are in the center of the Great Hub. Classrooms, laboratories, libraries, and archives form a radial pattern out from the center of the meditation room on each of the three floors. At the first level there is a circular hallway following the circumference of the building. On either side of the hall are three-dimensional exhibits showing the operation of the law of cycles throughout the earth. There are several thousand such displays atop square pillars about four feet high. When the Elohim responded to the great command to go forth and create the earth, they did so through the initiation of cycles. The many cycles which are the components of our world actually make up its individuality. The cycles of earth, air, fire, and water, of the mineral and plant kingdoms, of time and space-all are illustrated. These cycles are based on the law of the twelve illustrated in the twelve bands of the 'causal body' and the twelve signs of the zodiac, also known as the twelve hierarchies of the sun. Illustrated are the cycles of cosmic beings and their release of light to the planet, the cycles of civilizations, the cycles of photosynthesis and precipitation. The electronic forcefield within the square blocks allows these displays to be suspended in air and to have "live parts," moving flames, spirals showing the endless complexities of our world and making them simple through illustrations. One could easily spend a hundred years studying these displays and being tutored by the great cosmic scientists who serve in this retreat. In preparation for the coming golden age, tremendous tides of illumination's flame are being released from this temple. The millions of angels who serve under Apollo and Lumina are ready to go forth to raise the consciousness of the entire earth to the level of the Christ in answer to the calls of the students. These, together with those angels serving at the retreats of Jophiel and Christine, Lord Lanto, the God and Goddess Meru, Lord Gautama Buddha, Lord Himalaya, Lord

Maitreya, and the World Teachers Jesus and Kuthumi should be called upon on behalf of the enlightenment of all mankind, for they are equal in every respect to the tremendous task at hand.

HEROS AND AMORA - Elohim of the third ray (the pink ray) of divine love, omnipresence, compassion, charity, and the desire to be God in action through the love of the Holy Spirit. Heros and Amora infuse earth, air, fire, and water with the cohesive power of the Holy Spirit, the Whole-I-Spirit, the integrating principle of life. By the power of their love, planets are held in their orbits and electrons continue on their appointed rounds. Heros could have been known to the ancient Greeks as Eros, to the Romans as Cupid - the personification of the cosmic force which brings harmony to chaos, coordinating the elements which constitute the universe. The mythology of the Greeks and Romans is most likely taken from their memory of an ancient encounter with the Elohim. Since that time, however, the gods and goddesses have assumed human characteristics in the minds of the people. Hence, mythological figures may or may not reflect the actuality of the Elohim. Out of the love of Elohim, the Messengers Mark and Elizabeth Prophet deliver the teaching of Heros and Amora in the full power of the spoken Word. "Love is more than a passion. Love is a flame of life and its continuity . . . , "Heros said on July 4, 1971, in his first dictation given through the messengers. Heros came then, "mindful of the unsung heroes of the world," sharing a glimpse into the struggles and triumphs of an Arabian shepherd boy, Bahjat, whose thoughts and songs of love were without words until another life when he became known as Kahlil Gibran. "Identify with love and all shall be perfected," Heros admonished. "For love that triumphs over all invokes in the soul the memory of its ancient perfection "In the same dictation, Heros declared that the time has come for cosmic truths to inundate the earth." . . . The Word needs but to be spoken!" he said. Therefore "by the strength of the Elohim," Heros released a mighty fiat. "O heart chalices of mankind, open, open, open! . . ." On July 5, 1974, in Spokane, Washington, Heros and Amora flooded forth the intense fires of love, calling to mighty beings of light - including the angels of Virgo and Pelleur, angels of Jesus the Christ, angels of white fire purity from the God Star - for the consuming of all dross, fear, death, doubt, and injustice, for the consuming of all pollution in the four quadrants of being, for the transforming and healing of Terra. Long, long ago after the Flood when "the whole earth was of one language," it was Chamuel and Charity, Archangel and Archeia of the Third Ray, who released the Lord's judgment upon members of the house of Noah who built "a city and a tower, whose top may reach unto heaven." They said, " . . . Let us make us a name, lest we be scattered abroad upon the face of the whole earth." Beholding what "the children of man" had built, the Lord said, " . . . Let us go down, and there confound their language. . . . Therefore is the name called Babel." (Gen. 11:1-9) In the dictation given in 1974, Heros and Amora called to Chamuel and Charity to "send forth the love ray for the confounding of the tongues of Babel." The Elohim said, "Blaze forth the arc of love that will confuse their carnal-mindedness, that will confuse the fallen ones and the Liar and the lie and lay the snare that will ultimately be the downfall of the Luciferians. Roll back all darkness by the power of love! Roll it back by the fire of Jove! Roll it back! Burn through and let all come to the presence of love and know that God is real for God is love. Behold, our God is the consuming fire of love that burns through and restores life and will and wholeness and wisdom . . . I send forth this love into Syria, into Damascus for the burning up of the ancient hatreds of the laggards. I send forth love into Israel . . . into America . . . behind the iron curtain. I draw all souls into the fire infolding itself in the heart of Love." Heros called forth a mighty clearing action by the "white fires of love" and the ruby ray. "I say to all mankind, stop where you are! Stop! Listen! Behold! Change your minds!" Following Heros' dictation, Amora responded in the gentleness of her Elohimic awareness of God as Mother. " . . . You can exact the law and the discipline simply by loving," she instructed, ordaining those present as emissaries of Heros and Amora that over each gesture of their kindness the love of Elohim might flow. "The love that has been released in this service this day is for an entire generation," she said. "If you cannot carry this love, if you cannot defend

this love against all enemies, then I say I cannot promise when love will come again in such a torrent and such a release.” On April 13, 1975, Heros addressed those who have demanded a solution to the problems on Terra. “The resolving of these problems is love,” he declared. “The action of love is the action of the mightiest force in all of cosmos, the unleashing of the white-fire core of the atom . . .” Heros came from out the Great Central Sun “to reinforce spirals of love in Terra.” He said: “I anchor the momentum of our love in the center of the earth. And there goes forth this day from the fiery core of every atom, every particle of Matter, the energy of love - the energy to coalesce light and the energy that will confound the darkness and also draw out that darkness that mankind must make the choice. . . . The action of love is reinforced by the Seven Holy Kumaras this day as mankind are the recipients of the action of the ruby ray. In past ages, the release of this energy has brought about cataclysm, debacle, plagues and all manner of disturbance, and the confounding of tongues in the creation of the Tower of Babel. Let it be known, then, that love is for the alignment of electrons. Love is for harmony, and those who resist harmony find themselves in utter chaos when in the presence of divine love. . . . So by the fulfilling of the law of love is action come this day for a staying of the hand of the wicked and of the hand of the unrighteous, for the clearing of the pathway of the flame of life, even of the flame of the Mother, and a preparing of the way as the causal body of John the Baptist is released to prepare mankind’s consciousness for the true teachings of the ascended masters.” Heros encouraged all who espouse truth to “invoke the light of the sacred fire and know that that sacred fire is sufficient as the action of the baptism of the Holy Spirit to baptize an entire planetary body and her evolutions, to bring mankind into alignment with the law of love, and to cause the straightening of the axis-not only of the planet, but of the spines of mankind. . . .” (To be continued.)

[5] Volume 21, Number 27, footnote 1. John 3:16.

HEROS AND AMORA (2). Continuing the dictation of April 13, 1975, Heros explained that “when you elevate your thoughts and feelings through meditation and invocation to the heights of cosmic consciousness, you magnetize all aspects of God already one with that point of God-realization. I am an Elohim. And the Elohim impart the consciousness of the El and the awareness of alignment of the law of forcefields and grids and cosmic energies. And the Elohim, in whose consciousness is the sustaining of an entire cosmic egg, come to reinfuse your life with cosmic purpose. . . . See how in the coming days there is a reinforcement of choices. Those who choose light will find their light reinforced, will find cosmic momentums moving as the wind of the Holy Spirit in the sails of the soul to propel them into cosmic service and usefulness unto the law of life. . . . Choose ye this day the love that ye will serve!” Amora returned on July 4, 1977, fulfilling “the destiny of love released by Heros” in 1974. “I come with an echo of love from out the Great Central Sun,” she said. “And now the angels of the Central Sun who have formed a giant spiral over this forcefield . . . are ready to release into your hearts a spiral of love for the transformation of whatever world with which it comes in contact. According to your vision, so will the action of your love-spiral be. . . . If you would transform your community, your nation, your earth and solar system, so it shall be. . . . Continuing the dictation, Amora described the dispensation that she was to release that night. “Now visualize the ascension coil beginning in the center of the base of the pyramid and spiraling clockwise, forming the largest cycle coincident with the square and then coming closer and closer and forming a rising pyramid until it is complete in the all-seeing eye. See that spiral, then - that is the grid and forcefield for your victory. The spiral of love which I will release to you in the name of God this night will be a coil of pink energy. It will descend upon you according to that visualization and that energy magnet of the ascension coil. It will be placed around you, and it will remain and intensify as you guard your harmony in love. It will decrease if you misuse the harmony of love, And if your misuse becomes a perpetual misqualification, then you will lose this spiral of love. Thus I give to you a matrix which is yours to use as a gift of God for the transformation even

of your body temple from the body terrestrial to the body celestial.” Dictations by Heros and Amora: 7-4-71, 7-5-74, 4-13-75. Dictation by Amora: 7-4-77.

Retreat of the Elohim of the Third Ray - Heros and Amora focus the energies of the heart chakra of the planet in their retreat located in the etheric plane over Lake Winnipeg, Manitoba, Canada. The forcefield of this temple is designed after the pattern of a budding lotus. The temple is square, made of rose quartz, with giant petals rising at each corner. From the tip of each petal to the center of the sides of the temple extend two bands of a metallic-like substance which serve as conductors of light. There are three petal-shaped doors at the entrance of the retreat which is in the tall spire in the center of one of the four sides. Going through the entrance down a central hallway we approach the sunken altar of the love ray. Here the pink plume of the love flame burns in the center of the first floor. Three tiers descending into the floor form the bowl for the flame which is surrounded by carved petals. Three other arteries proceed away from the altar to petal-shaped classrooms that are within the four squares into which the first floor is evenly divided. There are four levels in this retreat, the second and third floors consisting of chambers used by the pink-flame angels who serve here and the masters who frequent the retreat. On the top floor is the throne of the Elohim in a large round room, an audience chamber, having the appearance of a disc with beautiful carvings in the stone walls. Throughout the retreat are sculptured art forms which convey the action of divine love to the universe, its cohesive power within the atom and in galaxies. Meditation upon these sculptures infuses the consciousness with the understanding of the laws of love and their operation at every level of consciousness, for they key into the patterns within the atom and the cell of man where the laws of God are written in his inward parts. Therefore, upon seeing these sculptures, the chela ties into that which he already knows, and he becomes that knowledge through meditation. The radiance of the pink flame from the heart of Heros and Amora together with that of Chamuel and Charity forms an arc of love connecting the retreat over Lake Winnipeg with that of the Archangel and Archeia of the Third Ray over St. Louis, Missouri.

PURITY AND ASTREA - Elohim of the fourth ray (the white ray) of purity, perfection, hope, and wholeness. It is the flame of the Mother and the flame of the ascension - the desire to know and be God through purity of body, mind, and soul through the consciousness of the Divine Mother which embraces the natural laws governing all manifestation in the earth plane. Purity holds the divine pattern of the perfection of the Christ for all that is in manifest form. He focuses the white fire that is in the heart of every sun and atom - the pure white light out of which emanates the seven 'rays', or aspects, of the Christ consciousness. Blue is considered the feminine aspect of white because the white fire of Purity coalesces as blue in the Matter plane. Thus Astrea, the feminine complement of Purity, works twenty-four hours a day wielding her cosmic circle and sword of blue flame to free the children of the Mother from all that opposes the fulfillment of the divine plan held in the heart of Purity. She personifies the Hindu concept of Kali, "the demon-slayer." You can make the circle and sword of blue flame practical in your life as Jesus Christ did when he called upon Purity and Astrea to exorcise the boy possessed of a demon - the one who lay on the ground frothing at the mouth, whom the disciples could not heal (Matt. 17:14-21). The circle of blue fire invoked from the heart of Astrea is a dazzling blue-white fire that oscillates as two concentric rings of fire - the blue of Astrea, the white of Purity - interchanging frequencies at such a rapid rate so as to appear as the action of blue-white lightning flashing around souls, planets, solar systems, galaxies - wherever there is a need for the reinforcement of the will of God in the divine blueprint held in the white-fire core of being. Whenever and wherever there is discord in any form, in any of its aspects, you should call in the name of the Christ to the Elohim Astrea: "Lock your cosmic circle and sword of blue flame around the cause and core of the condition." Then see this circle of the sacred fire lock around the individual at the waist, around entire groups of individuals, around buildings, around entire

cities, states, nations, and even around the earth at the equator. See this in your mind's eye as a ring of the brilliant sapphire and diamond-flashing fire - its regular, almost geometric flames cutting away, like a buzz saw, layers and layers of discord and density. Then visualize the sword of blue flame as a pillar of blue fire perpendicular to the circle of blue flame, breaking the matrices of darkness, shattering forcefields of disease, decay, and death . And above all, see the Elohim standing over each individual for whom you are praying, holding the sword of blue flame two inches from the spine and parallel to it. This is the action whereby the Elohim demagnetize the being and consciousness of the individual of all darkness, all sinister strategies of the fallen ones, and the serpentine energies of the carnal mind. Whenever and wherever you invoke the circle and sword of blue flame from the heart of Purity and Astrea, you can know with absolute certainty that an action of cosmic momentum is taking place.

- [6] Volume 21, Number 51, footnote 19. Khmer Rouge (“Red Cambodians”): Marxist insurgents who overturned the Western-backed Lon Nol government in April 1975 after nearly five years of fighting. Although there is no way of accurately counting, it is estimated that as many as three to four million Cambodians out of a population of some seven million were murdered or died from disease, malnutrition, or forced labor during the four-year Khmer Rouge regime. Within hours of their take-over, the new leaders, calling themselves Angka Loeu, or “Organization on High,” began to implement a preplanned program of social change. Every man, woman, and child in Phnom Penh, Cambodia’s capital, was ordered at gunpoint to immediately leave the city (doctors were even stopped mid-operation) and head for the countryside. Survivors of the march later reported that those who could not keep pace were clubbed or shot. As the days passed, the young children and elderly, the sick, wounded, and pregnant were left on jungle trails to die. Soldiers of the former regime as well as professionals of any kind were slaughtered, often in barbaric ways, in an effort to “purify” the new society. All vestiges of modern society - from TV sets to radios, books, and money in the banks - were destroyed, and the country was virtually cut off from the outside world except for contact with the Chinese, who provided some aid in the form of technical advisors and supplies. Angka Loeu was intent on eradicating traditional concepts and patterns of family life as well. Parents were stripped of their right to discipline children, and children were encouraged to report on elders. Love was forbidden; even simple flirtation was punishable by execution. The Cambodian population, relocated in rural communes supervised by armed guards, was forced to work long hours planting rice and building irrigation systems. In the wake of these brutal social and political upheavals, Democratic Kampuchea, as Cambodia was renamed in 1976, was ravaged by starvation and disease. It had become what one refugee called “a country of walking dead.” “Within a few days Angka Loeu had turned Cambodian society upside down,” explain authors John Barron and Anthony Paul in *Murder of a Gentle Land* (New York: Reader’s Digest Press, 1977). “The ‘Organization on High’ had advanced faster and further than any other revolutionaries of modern times toward the complete obliteration of an entire society.” Among the handful of revolutionaries behind Angka Loeu were: Khieu Samphan, Hou Yuon, Hu Nim, Son Sen, Ieng Sary, Ieng Thirith, Koy Thuon, and Saloth Sar (Pol Pot), who emerged as prime minister and leading figure in the government. Border clashes between Vietnam and the Kampuchean government during 1977 turned into a full-scale war, and by January 1979 Phnom Penh fell to Vietnamese forces and Kampuchean rebels (see chapter XI, n. 6, p. 365). The Khmer Rouge guerrilla army, reportedly still under Pol Pot’s command, has continued to mount strong resistance against the Hanoi-backed government. Soviet Concentration Camps: A CIA report released in November 1982 estimated that there were at least four million prisoners in forced-labor camps in the Soviet Union, 10,000 of whom were political inmates. *The First Guidebook to Prisons and Concentration Camps of the Soviet Union* (Seewis, Switzerland: Stephanus Edition, 1980) by dissident Avraham Shifrin, who spent 10 years in Soviet camps, describes over 2,000 penal institutions dotted throughout the USSR (a partial list including only those for which the author had an exact address): 1,976 camps (among them 119 women’s and children’s camps where, for instance, children are forcibly separated from the “bad influence” of

religious parents); 273 prisons, where political prisoners are mixed with ordinary criminals; and 85 psychiatric prisons. Some of the crimes for imprisonment are reading banned philosophical and political books, applying for exit visas to emigrate to the free world, participating in anti-Soviet conversations, and posting notices. In psychiatric prisons, where dissidents and those held for practicing their religion are imprisoned alongside the insane, treatments can range from electric shocks to neuroleptic drugs to being bound in a wet straitjacket which, as it dries, compresses the body with tremendous force. An eyewitness at a children's camp reported to Shifrin that "clubcarrying supervisors (officially called 'educators') roaming about the camp grounds subject the young prisoners (aged 10 to 18) to merciless beatings . . . Children are assigned backbreaking duties, despite prevalence of hunger in the camp. Those who fall ill and request transfer to a hospital are beaten." At the Novosibirsk women's camp, says Shifrin, "1500 prisoners, including nursing mothers, are given physically exhausting duties in a plant in which reinforced concrete plates are manufactured." Testifying on the hazardous working conditions which prisoners are subjected to, former Gulag inmate Mikhail Makarenko told the U.S. Senate in 1982 that "people are working in a temperature 50 degrees below zero without any safety [precautions] on higher elevations, on walls and so on." In some camps, says Shifrin, prisoners are virtually assured disability or death, working at high-risk jobs in uranium mines or military nuclear plants. Dmitry Mikheyev, a Ph.D. in theoretical physics who served six years in hard-labor camps for political opponents, claims that "contrary to widespread opinion, labor in political camps at the present time has only an 'educative' function. Its goal is to help form the Internal Dynamic Stereotype, not to extract profit from free prison labor." Behavioral training methods for political prisoners, such as highly mechanical jobs reduced to a few movements or carried out to a set of commands, "have been borrowed from the army, which has accumulated rich experience in the production of living semi-automatons under Soviet rule," says Mikheyev. See "A New Report: Soviets' Record on Slave Labor," U.S. News & World Report, 22 November 1982, p. 31; and Dmitry Mikheyev, "The Great Soviet Art of Intimidation," National Review, 5 February 1982, pp. 101-5. Idi Amin: Ugandan army commander who ousted President Milton Obote in 1971, abolishing parliament and declaring himself president for life. As many as 300,000 Ugandans are said to have died during his eight-year reign, another 250,000 fled to Kenya, and many others lived in exile in Britain. "Big Daddy," as he liked to call himself, a 270-pound former military boxing champion, drew worldwide attention by his flamboyant eccentricity in foreign policy, outspoken belligerence toward other nations and their leaders (particularly Israel and neighboring Tanzania), and his ruthless purges. These included the periodic liquidation of prominent Ugandans and several thousand Lango and Acholi tribesmen who had supported Obote. "On any given day it was not unusual for 100 to 150 Ugandans to be killed," Reader's Digest reported in January 1980. "Entire villages were wiped out. Bodies floated down the Nile by the hundreds." Described as a man who could turn in a moment from gentle and charming to demonic, Amin's bizarre conduct led to persistent rumors about his mental stability. In a blatant show of racialism, Amin expelled the 50,000 Asians living in Uganda in 1972, only to strip the country of the trained personnel vital to its economy. When Britain cut off all aid following renewed reports of torture and brutality, Amin confiscated British businesses in Uganda without compensation - later claiming that relations with Britain went awry because he would not marry an Englishwoman. In 1977, Anglican archbishop of Uganda Janani Luwum and two of Amin's cabinet ministers were killed, beginning the persecution and slaughter of many Christians and non-Muslims (Amin was a convert to Islam). Amin's downfall came when he invaded Tanzania in October 1978 in an attempt to draw attention away from internal problems. In April 1979 Tanzanian troops with Ugandan exiles and rebels took the capital of Kampala, welcomed by its residents. Amin reportedly fled to Libya, leaving the nation once dubbed the "pearl of Africa" with bitter tribal divisions, a bankrupt economy, and a population demoralized by his reign of terror. As of this writing he is believed to be living in Saudi Arabia. The Hillside Strangler murders involved the strangulation of 10 young women and girls whose nude bodies were discovered on hillsides

in California's Los Angeles-Glendale area between October 1977 and February 1978. The case was finally broken a year later when Kenneth A. Bianchi, a 28-year-old security guard arrested in Bellingham, Washington, for the strangulation murder of two university students, made a surprise confession in court. In a deal with prosecutors, Bianchi admitted to five of the Hillside Strangler slayings and agreed to testify against his cousin Angelo Buono, Jr., 44, a Glendale auto upholsterer whom he implicated as his partner in the crimes. In return, prosecutors agreed not to seek the death penalty against Bianchi. During 80 days of testimony at Buono's trial, Bianchi changed his story, denied his involvement in the murders, pleaded a loss of memory, then reaffirmed his confession. A frustrated Los Angeles district attorney's office tried to drop the case against Buono in 1981, saying it couldn't be successfully prosecuted. The judge, however, refused to dismiss the case. In what became the longest criminal trial in U.S. history, lasting two years and two days, the jury was presented with 55,000 pages of testimony and 2,000 exhibits. In November 1983, Buono was convicted of nine of the murders and received nine concurrent life terms without possibility of parole, though he was eligible for the death penalty. The jurors did not publicly state why they spared Buono from the gas chamber, but the judge and prosecutors in the case speculated that jurors were reluctant to give Buono the death penalty when Bianchi, equally culpable, did not receive it. For the five Los Angeles stranglings and the two Washington murders to which Bianchi pleaded guilty, he was sentenced to seven concurrent life terms with the possibility of parole. The Skid Row Stabber stabbed to death 10 men in the Skid Row area of downtown Los Angeles between October 1978 and January 1979. All but one of the victims were described as transients. Twenty-nine-year-old Bobby Joe Maxwell was arrested and charged with the murders in April 1979 and brought to trial November 1983. Most of the delay came as defense attorneys fought for Maxwell's right to sell his life story to pay legal fees - a right which the California State Supreme Court granted to Maxwell and all criminal defendants in 1982. At this writing, the case is still being heard.

- [7] Volume 21, Number 5, footnote 2. The violet flame is the seventh-ray aspect of the Holy Spirit, the action of the sacred fire that transmutes the cause, effect, record, and memory of negative karma, or 'sin'. It is the flame of freedom and of forgiveness. The knowledge and use of the violet flame was released as a dispensation from the Lords of Karma to all sons and daughters of God through the sponsorship of Saint Germain and can be invoked through meditation, prayer, and especially through the science of the spoken Word - key to soul liberation in the Aquarian age. Send for The Science of the Spoken Word, and decrees, fiat, prayers, meditations, songs, and mantras, which includes decrees to the violet flame.

SAINT GERMAIN. Alchemy (4). In Intermediate Studies in Alchemy, Saint Germain explains that man is not truly free until he has the power to create. "Matter that presents so hard an appearance to the eye is actually composed of the whirling energies of Spirit," the Master Alchemist says. "Its density can be calculated and comprehended by the self; and with the speed of light, the consciousness can reach out and pass through dense substance as easily as the swimmer cuts through the water with his arms in motion." Saint Germain gives a precise meditation for gaining spiritual power through the creation or magnetization of the 'cloud' - a forcefield of vibrating energy which can be used for healing. The cloud is the soul's own alchemical altar, a platform to invoke the presence of the ascended masters and their assistance with every alchemical experiment. It is the means whereby man can alter his destiny. Studies in Alchemy and Intermediate Studies in Alchemy.

- [8] Volume 21, Number 6, footnote 3. In a dictation given on November 23, 1975, at The Greater Way of Freedom through the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet, Saint Germain announced a dispensation whereby cosmic beings wearing the "initiatic dress" of the peoples of every nation came forth for the enshrining of freedom, "the quickening of a flame that has not been quickened in ten thousand years," that souls of light might respond to the teachings of the I AM THAT

I AM and that the nations might fulfill their fiery destiny. Saint Germain selected focal points for the enshrining of freedom in the capitals of the nations: in the heart chakra of the Goddess of Freedom reigning over the Capitol building of the United States, in the heart of the Statue of Mother Russia, in the Christ of Cuernavaca, in the Christ of the Andes and the Christ of Corcovado, in the Great Pyramid of Egypt, in the heart of the statues of the Buddha in the East, in the Taj Mahal, in the great cathedrals, and in the statues of the great patriots, in the obelisks, in the monuments." ... So the light of freedom has been implanted as a flame from our hearts - your heart and my heart and the heart of cosmic beings and the heart of Alpha and Omega. So in the chain of hierarchy we are one in the fire of freedom." For the complete dictation by Saint Germain, see The Greater of Freedom.

[9] Volume 21, Number 8, footnote 9. Rev. 21:16.

Send for The Seven Elohim in the Power of the Spoken Word, a four-cassette tape album, including 15 dictations given through the Messengers Mark and Elizabeth Prophet, A7636.

THE TWO WITNESSES. From time to time, God sends messengers to his people. Mark and Elizabeth Prophet are messengers of God today. Empowered by the Holy Spirit, they deliver the Word of Elohim (Hebrew plural noun meaning "God," the Divine Us) in the same manner in which it was delivered by the prophets of old. The Messengers Mark and Elizabeth Prophet were anointed by Saint Germain, hierarch of the imminent seventh, or Aquarian, age. He is an ascended master - one of the many sons and daughters of God who have realized the Christ, the full potential of being, and become one with God in the accelerated consciousness known as the ascension. Saint Germain is the "seventh angel" spoken of in the Book of Revelation, and his coming marks the hour when "the mystery of God should be finished, as he hath declared to his servants the prophets." (Rev. 10:7) Thus the true teaching of Jesus Christ is now brought to our remembrance, as he promised, by the Comforter, the Holy Spirit, in the person of Saint Germain and all of the ascended masters, archangels, and Elohim - emissaries of the Holy Trinity - as they release the inspired Word of the Lord through the messengers in this age. This series of Pearls of Wisdom form a part of the dispensation of prophecy at the end time foretold in the Book of Revelation.

[10] Volume 21, Number 17, footnote 1. Gal. 6:7.

THE SEVEN MIGHTY ELOHIM, "THE SEVEN SPIRITS OF GOD" (REV. 4:5), focus the energies of the seven rays - the seven states of God consciousness in outer manifestation. These seven rays correspond to the seven days of the week and to the seven chakras, or centers of God-awareness, in man and woman. There are five Elohim who surround the white-fire core of the Great Central Sun. They represent Mighty Cosmos' five 'secret rays' and the corresponding 'secret-ray' chakras (see Pearls of Wisdom Vol. XVI, 1973, pp. 95-98; 193-200). The twelve Elohim together with the four beings of nature, their consorts, and the elemental builders of form represent the power of the Creator. Likewise, the seven chohans (lords) of the rays and all the ascended masters - the Christed Ones - together with unascended sons and daughters of God represent the wisdom of the Law. And the seven archangels and their divine complements, the great seraphim and cherubim, and all the angelic hosts represent the love of God. These three kingdoms form a trinity of manifestation, working in balance to step down the energies of God the Father (power), God the Son (wisdom), and God the Holy Spirit (love).

ETHERIC RETREATS OF THE SEVEN ELOHIM. The retreats of the Elohim number among the many mansions of the Father's house (John 14:2). They are centers of light - homes, or key focuses, of the seven rays. Each retreat is an energy forcefield which serves as a distributing

center, or a “step-down transformer,” for the conveyance of the higher vibrations of the Great Central Sun to earth’s evolutions.

- [11] Volume 21, Number 49, footnote 7. On November 18, 1978, 913 members of the Peoples Temple at Jonestown, a quasi-religious/socialist commune in Guyana, South America, committed a mass suicide-murder at the direction of leader Jim Jones. California Congressman Leo J. Ryan, accompanied by several relatives of temple members and eight newsmen, had arrived in Jonestown the day before to investigate alleged abuses. As Ryan’s party and 14 defectors were preparing to board two airplanes at a nearby airstrip to return to Guyana’s capital, Jones’ aides opened fire on the group - killing Ryan, a defector, and three newsmen. The others, including 11 wounded, escaped. According to a survivor of the suicide-murders at the commune, when Jones discovered that not all the visitors had been killed, he ordered his followers and their children to take their own lives by drinking cyanide-laced Kool-Aid - a ritual they had rehearsed before in middle-of-the-night emergency meetings as a loyalty test. Those who did not drink the poison voluntarily were compelled to do so by armed guards; a few managed to flee into the jungle. Jones, who was found with a bullet wound in the head, apparently committed suicide. In the aftermath of the Guyana tragedy, many religious organizations were forced to defend not only their beliefs but their right to exist. Self-proclaimed “experts” on one or a number of new religions took up the so-called “cult menace” as their cause, gestapo-type organizations began to collect files of information on groups they labelled “cults,” and the number of illegal deprogramming attempts was on the rise. As a result, a growing suspicion - based on the underlying fear that all “cults” used brainwashing and therefore any one of them could become “another Jonestown” - spread across the country, setting brother against brother and family member against family member. With increased pressure for government regulation of “cults,” a number of investigations and hearings were held by committees in Congress and state legislatures. The anti-cult movement has backed proposals in several states to redefine or expand guardianship laws to apply to members of religious “cults.” In some cases, parents have been able to carry out what is, in effect, tantamount to legalized kidnapping - using existing statutes to obtain a temporary conservatorship or guardianship (and thus an opportunity for deprogramming) by declaring their adult child incompetent or incapable of managing his or her own property or affairs. The attack on unorthodox sects has also taken the form of anti-religious regulations of administrative agencies (such as the IRS) and widespread selective enforcement of existing laws (e.g., municipal zoning ordinances). Both the persecutors and the persecuted have pointed to Matthew 24 as prophetic of this ugly phenomenon: “Take heed that no man deceive you. For many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ, and shall deceive many. . . . Then shall they deliver you up to be afflicted and shall kill you; and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name’s sake. And then shall many be offended, and shall betray one another, and shall hate one another. And many false prophets shall rise and shall deceive many. And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold” - whereas Matthew 10 depicts the bitterness experienced by families divided by the karma of religious controversy: “Think not that I am come to send peace on earth: I came not to send peace but a sword. For I am come to set a man at variance against his father, and the daughter against her mother, and the daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law. And a man’s foes shall be they of his own household.”
- [12] Volume 21, Number 51, footnote 5. The Blue Army of Our Lady of Fátima is a worldwide movement which claims over 22 million members in 100 countries dedicated to fulfilling the requests made by the Blessed Mother in 1917 at Fátima, Portugal, where she promised, “If my wishes are fulfilled, Russia will be converted, . . . and the world will enjoy a period of peace.” During her six appearances to three shepherd children at Fátima, Mother Mary asked them to “say the rosary every day to bring peace to the world and an end to war . . . Jesus wishes you to make me known and loved on earth. He wishes also for you to establish devotion in the world to my Immaculate Heart . . . Make sacrifices for sinners and say often, especially while

making a sacrifice: O Jesus, this is for the love of Thee, for the conversion of sinners and in reparation for sins committed against the Immaculate Heart of Mary.” Following a frightening vision of hell revealed to the children, the Blessed Mother warned, “You have seen hell, where the souls of sinners go. It is to save them that God wants to establish in the world devotion to my Immaculate Heart. If you do what I tell you, many souls will be saved, and there will be peace . . . When you see a night that is lit by a strange and an unknown light, you will know it is the sign that God gives you that He is about to punish the world with another war and with hunger, and by the persecution of the Church and the Holy Father. To prevent this, I shall come to the world to ask that Russia be consecrated to my Immaculate Heart, and I shall ask that on the First Saturday of every month communion of reparation be made in atonement for the sins of the world.” Blue Army members pledge to offer reparation (sacrifices demanded by daily duty), to pray part of the rosary (five decades) daily while meditating on the mysteries, and to wear the Scapular of Mount Carmel as an act of consecration to Our Lady. On June 27, 1972, the Ascended Master El Morya called the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet to begin giving the rosary and to walk the fourteen stations of the cross in fourteen-day cycles for the balancing of personal and planetary karma. Mother Mary has since dictated through the messenger the Scriptural Rosary for the New Age (thirteen mysteries focusing the power of the eight rays and the five secret rays); the Fourteenth Rosary, the Mystery of Surrender; and the Child’s Rosary (see n. 20, p. 347). In fulfillment of the Blessed Mother’s requirements outlined at Fátima, Keepers of the Flame worldwide give the rosary daily, followed by the consecration of Russia, China, America, and the world to the Immaculate Heart of Mary, and partake of communion on the first Saturday of each month. In a dictation given March 22, 1978, Mother Mary came to “fulfill the message of Fátima and the command of God” for the public consecration of Russia as well as all nations under World Communism and Socialism to her Immaculate Heart. See “The Consecration of Russia to the Immaculate Heart” on 6-cassette album *Second Coming of Christ, Album I* (A7836).

- [13] Volume 21, Number 51, footnote 13. 1968 marked the start of the most recent wave of world terrorism as extremists turned increasingly to violence as an instrument of political coercion. Terrorists began to use more sophisticated methods of operation, equipment, and weapons, and took advantage of improved means of mass communication to maximize the impact of their violence. Small, politically weak groups with little or no popular support were able to rivet worldwide attention as satellite television carried news of terrorist attacks instantly around the globe. Terrorist activities, recorded in 48 countries in 1970, had spread to 91 nations by 1981. In July 1983, terrorism expert Brian Jenkins of Rand Corporation reported that in the first three years of the eighties, world terrorism increased about 30 per year, double the rate of increase in the previous decade. The largest number of incidents have occurred in Western Europe, Latin America, the Middle East/North Africa, and North America respectively - directed at diplomats, corporate officials, military personnel, tourists, and missionaries, in that order. Noting that over half of the attacks since 1968 were made in the industrialized democracies of North America and Western Europe, American foreign correspondent Claire Sterling reported in *The Terror Network* (New York: Holt, Rinehart and Winston, 1981), “There is nothing random in this concentrated assault on the shrinking area of the world still under democratic rule . . . The Italian Red Brigades, who like to think that they speak for many or most of their kind, have made it plain that theirs is a war for the destruction of Western democracy. They have even published a terror timetable.” Sterling claims that there is indeed “an international terrorist circuit, or network, or fraternity . . . A multitude of disparate terrorist groups have been helping one another out and getting help from not altogether disinterested outsiders.” In the 1970s, emerging terrorist bands “were indebted to the Cubans and their Russian patrons for that honeycomb of camps around Havana,” says Sterling. Among those trained in Havana were members of the Tupamaros, who early on set the example for urban guerrilla strategy and who effectively caused the downfall of Uruguay’s democratic republic. Starting out in 1963 as middle-class political revolutionaries who

literally robbed from the rich and gave the money, supermarket goods, etc. to the poor, they later turned to violence - bombing homes, occupying police stations, raiding military arsenals, kidnapping for ransom, and murdering. Their Movimiento de Liberación Nacional (MLN) so terrorized Uruguay - which had the most democratic government and one of the highest living standards in South America - that the left-wing government was forced to ask the military to take a more active role. With strong repressive measures, the army quelled the terrorists, then in 1976 took over the government in a military coup. Political rights of all existing party leaders were suspended for 15 years with the promise of a gradual return to representative democracy. In November 1983, at least 200,000 Uruguayans gathered at the capital in one of the largest demonstrations in their history to pressure leaders of the military regime to hold elections in 1984 as promised. The Irish Republican Army (IRA), fighting their terrorist war for over 10 years, has been responsible for numerous bombings and assassinations. Since 1969, more than 2,500 people have died in rioting, sniping, and terrorism. Fellow terrorists from the Red Brigades have called the IRA an "unrenounceable point of reference for generalized guerrilla warfare on the European Continent." Their goal is to unify Northern Ireland (now part of the United Kingdom) with the predominantly Catholic Republic of Ireland, although the government of the Republic of Ireland has outlawed the organization. But the real aim of the IRA, as they once stated, is to "destabilize capitalism in the whole of Ireland through armed struggle." They attack Irish police, officials, British soldiers, and civilians. In March 1979, the IRA planted a car bomb that killed Airey Neave, a leading Conservative Party member of Parliament, as he was leaving the House of Commons. Later that year they murdered Lord Mountbatten, World War II hero and cousin of the queen, by rigging his fishing boat with explosives. The work of the Baader-Meinhof gang, which operates principally in West Germany, has been characterized by the kidnapping and murder of prominent leaders. Most notably, they killed German industrialist Hanns-Martin Schleyer in 1977 after the West German government rejected demands from the kidnapers and from hijackers of a West German jet to release imprisoned terrorists, including three leaders of the Baader-Meinhof group. The Red Brigades, most of whom are now in prison, are known for their kidnappings and knee shootings, designed to permanently cripple victims. They engineered the 1978 kidnapping-murder of former Italian Premier Aldo Moro and the 1981 kidnapping of U.S. Army General James Dozier, rescued by Italian police 42 days later. It was reported that Dozier's captors were, for one thing, seeking information on U.S. nuclear storage sites in Europe. The Palestinian Liberation Organization (PLO) is a complex organization spread across several Middle Eastern countries that operates, in effect, as a government in exile. The various factions of its military arm have a long and bloody history of international terrorist activity. Their long-range goal is to create a homeland for Arab Palestinians on land currently controlled by Israel; Israeli officials and citizens are their chief targets. On September 5, 1972, a Palestinian commando squad murdered 11 members of the Israeli Olympic team in Munich, West Germany. The Palestinian guerrilla group Black September, apparently affiliated with or an extension of the PLO, took credit for the attack. In 1978, in what was considered at the time the worst terrorist attack in Israel's history, a Palestinian death squad hijacked two buses of tourists and sightseers, shooting at passengers and passing traffic. They forced everyone onto the first bus and when the vehicle was finally stopped outside of Tel Aviv, the terrorists set fire to it with explosives while the hostages were still inside. A commando group within the PLO claimed responsibility for this Sabbath massacre which left 34 Israelis dead and 78 wounded. Armenian nationalists, in a vendetta against the Turks for the alleged 1915 massacre of 1.5 million Armenians exterminated or deported during World War I, have been responsible for a growing number of attacks on Turkish installations and diplomats in the last decade. From 1973-83 they killed 36 Turkish envoys, four of them in the U.S. In Los Angeles, which has the largest Armenian community in the U.S., Turkish Consul General Kemal Arikan was shot near his home on January 28, 1982, by two young men while his car was stopped for a red light. The Justice Commandos of the Armenian Genocide (JCAG) - a Beirut-based group that

seeks to restore the Armenian homeland along the Turkish-Soviet border which they claim was seized by the Turks - took responsibility for the murder. Nine years earlier to the day, Arikian's predecessor as consul general had been murdered by a prominent Armenian land developer in Santa Barbara. Within two weeks in July 1983, Armenian terrorists planted a bomb near the Turkish Airlines counter at Orly Airport, Paris, killing seven and wounding 60; shot and killed a Turkish official in Brussels; and, in a suicide mission, blew up the ambassador's residence at the Turkish Embassy in Lisbon, Portugal, killing seven. Armenian terrorist organizations range from pro-Western to pro-Communist. One of the most active groups is the Marxist Armenian Secret Army for the Liberation of Armenia (ASALA) which, according to some reports, may be backed by Moscow.

[14] Volume 21, Number 51, footnote 14. On November 27, 1978, former San Francisco supervisor Dan White, 32, who had two weeks earlier resigned his post, shot and killed Mayor George Moscone in the mayor's City Hall office suite, then walked to the opposite side of the building and fired five shots which mortally wounded Supervisor Harvey Milk. White had left his post saying he could not support his wife and son on a supervisor's salary. When White later tried to get back the position, Moscone denied his request. The two murders took place less than an hour before the mayor was to name White's successor. Many speculated that the murders were prompted by White's anti-liberal, anti-gay sentiments. A former police officer and fireman, described by those who knew him as clean-cut and all-American, White reportedly viewed both Moscone and Milk (the city's first acknowledged homosexual supervisor) as nonconformists who were lenient toward criminals. During his trial, defense lawyers argued in what was dubbed the "Twinkie defense" that White suffered from "diminished capacity" - partly caused by gorging himself on junk foods during periods of severe depression. They claimed the former supervisor was thus incapable of malice, premeditation, and deliberation (requirements for a first-degree murder conviction) and could only be charged with killing in the heat of passion. On May 21, 1979, the jury returned with a verdict of voluntary manslaughter rather than murder; White, who once faced the possibility of the death penalty, was sentenced to a prison term of only seven years and eight months. The announcement of the verdict set off an explosion of violence that left scores of people injured and an estimated \$1 million in damage as a crowd of about 5,000 marched from San Francisco's gay community, rioting, smashing windows at City Hall, and setting fire to police cars. For years after, there were numerous threats on Dan White's life. Learning that he would be eligible for parole from Soledad prison on January 6, 1984 (with time off for good behavior after serving two-thirds of his sentence), concerned state and city leaders urged that White be prosecuted on charges of violating a 1968 federal civil rights statute. That law states that a person who fatally injures a candidate for public office could receive a life sentence. On November 21, 1983, the Justice Department announced that although "there is little doubt that the criminal justice system in California failed to hold Dan White adequately responsible for his actions," they would not prosecute him under the federal law because Moscone and Milk were not actively campaigning for office at the time of the shootings (though both had filed declarations of intent to run for reelection) and there was no evidence that White had committed the murders to prevent them from seeking reelection. Amid extreme security precautions and secrecy as to his exact location, White was paroled as planned January 6 in Los Angeles County - a decision which evoked righteous indignation from many quarters. It was reported that White's request to return to San Francisco had been denied due to safety reasons. On the day of his release, San Francisco's gay community protested in angry but nonviolent demonstrations. Prompted partly by this controversial case, the California state legislature eliminated the diminished capacity defense in criminal actions in September 1981.

[15] Volume 21, Number 51, footnote 15. The funneling of taxpayers' money and citizen contributions to guerrilla and terrorist groups has been reported by several sources. According to a British intelligence report, Americans have given more money to the terrorist Provisional wing of the

Irish Republican Army (IRA) than citizens of any other nation, most of it through the New York-based Northern Aid Committee (Noraid) which solicits contributions from Irish-Americans. Purportedly the money aids families of imprisoned Provisionals, but government officials have charged that most of it goes to finance IRA terrorist activities. The Palestinian Liberation Army (PLO) and Southwest African People's Organization (SWAPO), two communist-oriented terrorist groups that have been granted "permanent observer" status at the U.N., have allegedly been using U.N. refugee camps to recruit and train guerrillas. A 1982 Heritage Foundation report claimed that American taxpayers shouldered 25 of the \$116 million spent or budgeted since 1975 to support U.N.-sanctioned terrorist groups. The World Council of Churches has been criticized for giving large amounts of money in support of Marxist and Soviet-backed guerrillas in South Africa. See Bernard Weinraub, "Split Among Irish-Americans Said to Cut Funds to I.R.A.," *New York Times*, 7 September 1979; "Passing the Hat for the Provos," *Time*, 26 November 1979, p. 92; David Reed, "Terror in Northern Ireland: The American Connection," *Reader's Digest*, April 1983, pp. 163-70; Thomas G. Gulick, *How the U.N. Aids Marxist Guerrilla Groups*, Heritage Foundation Background, no. 177 (Washington, D.C.: Heritage Foundation, 1982); "Church Group's Aid to Rhodesian Rebels Widely Assailed," *Washington Post*, 18 August 1978, p. A21; Joseph A. Harriss, "Which Master Is the World Council of Churches Serving . . . Karl Marx or Jesus Christ?" *Reader's Digest*, August 1982, pp. 130-34; "CBS Hits the Councils of Churches," *AIM Report*, February-B 1983; Joshua Muravchik, "Pliant Protestants," *New Republic*, 13 June 1983; and Raöl Jean Isaac, "Do You Know Where Your Church Offerings Go?" *Reader's Digest*, January 1983, pp. 120-25.

- [16] Volume 21, Number 53, footnote 5. In the United States Supreme Court's first case on prayer in public schools, *Engel v. Vitale* (1962), the Court outlawed the recitation of a nondenominational prayer, even voluntarily, that had been composed by the New York State Board of Regents in consultation with a wide range of religious leaders. It read: "Almighty God, we acknowledge our dependence upon Thee, and we beg Thy blessings upon us, our parents, our teachers and our country." The case was brought by the parents of 10 students who said the prayer was contrary to the religious practices and beliefs of themselves and their children. The Court held, 6-1, that even though participation was not compulsory, recitation of the prayer was opposed to the principle of separation of church and state and violated the First Amendment's establishment clause ("Congress shall make no law respecting an establishment of religion"), which was made applicable to the states through the Fourteenth Amendment in a series of Supreme Court decisions this century. The Court explained that "the constitutional prohibition against laws respecting an establishment of religion must at least mean that in this country it is no part of the business of government to compose official prayers for any group of the American people to recite as a part of a religious program carried on by government." Justice William O. Douglas in his concurring opinion stated that "no matter how briefly the prayer is said" the teacher who leads it "is a public official on the public payroll, performing a religious exercise in a governmental institution." The only justice to dissent, Justice Potter Stewart, disagreed: "I do not believe that this court, or the Congress, or the President has by these actions and practices established an 'official religion' in violation of the Constitution. And I do not believe the state of New York has done so in this case . . . To deny the wish of these school children to join in reciting this prayer is to deny them the opportunity of sharing in the spiritual heritage of our nation." The following year, the Supreme Court heard two cases combined for decision - *Abington School District v. Schempp*, dealing with a state law that required the reading of 10 Bible verses at the opening of each day, and *Murray v. Curlett* (brought by avowed atheist Madalyn Murray O'Hair), challenging a school board rule that required "reading, without comment, a chapter in the Holy Bible and/or use of the Lord's prayer" each day. In each instance, the students could be excused from the exercise. The Supreme Court ruled, 8-1, that both cases violated "the command of the First Amendment that the government maintain strict neutrality, neither aiding nor opposing religion." In the decades following these landmark decisions, the

Supreme Court has been faced with a variety of cases testing the constitutionality of religious activities in public schools. One such case was *DeSpain v. DeKalb County School District* (1968) in which the parents of one pupil filed suit to stop the recitation of this verse by kindergarten children prior to their morning snacks, claiming it was a prayer: “We thank you for the flowers so sweet;/We thank you for the food we eat;/We thank you for the birds that sing;/We thank you for everything.” The teacher testified that she used the poem to promote good citizenship and social manners; the federal district court, agreeing that the verse was not a prayer, dismissed the complaint. When the case was appealed, however, the decision was reversed and the school was not allowed to use the prayer. The Supreme Court let this decision stand by declining to review the case. The Justices also refused to review a lower court decision in *State Board of Education v. Board of Education of Netcong, New Jersey* (1971) denying a daily “period for the free exercise of religion.” In this case, the New Jersey Supreme Court struck down a school board policy allowing students to meet in the gymnasium prior to the start of school to hear a volunteer read the “remarks” of the chaplain of the Senate or House of Representatives from the Congressional Record. In *Johnson v. Huntington Beach Union High School District* (1977), the trial court and California Court of Appeal refused to permit students to form a Bible Study group to meet during the school day. The court ruled that recognition of the club would advance religion by providing financial aid to a religious group (in the form of free use of facilities) and said that the students could use other public forums for religious activity. The Supreme Court also chose not to review that case. In *Stone v. Graham* (1980), the Supreme Court ruled, 5-4, that a 1978 Kentucky state law requiring the posting of a copy of the Ten Commandments in every classroom, to be paid for with voluntary contributions and not tax money, violated the First Amendment. The Court stated that the purpose for posting the commandments was “plainly religious” and might “induce the school children to read, meditate upon, perhaps to venerate and obey the Ten Commandments.” Even the singing of Christmas carols in public schools became a matter of legal dispute. In November 1980, the Supreme Court declined to review a decision by the lower court in *Florey v. Sioux Falls School District* that did allow the celebration of religious holidays with hymns and religious plays. Parents challenging the school board’s policy and guidelines for the celebrations said the programs were unconstitutional because they established and advanced religion. However, the district and appellate courts both held that the art, literature, and music connected with holidays such as Christmas had a cultural significance and that they advanced “a secular program of education and not of religion.” Many religious leaders - from Buddhist and American Indian to Jew and Christian - have, in fact, supported the Supreme Court’s decision banning prayer in public schools. During hearings on the subject by the House Judiciary Committee in 1964, many mainline religious organizations came out in support of the decision - including the National Council of Churches, the United Presbyterian Church, the American Baptist Convention, the Methodist Church, the Episcopal Church, the Synagogue Council of America, and the Union of American Hebrew Congregations. Even so, public fervor over the issue has not subsided and opinion polls have shown that a majority of the public clearly favors prayer in schools. In addition to legislative proposals to deny Supreme Court jurisdiction in the matter and thus give state supreme courts the final say, hundreds of constitutional amendments have been proposed to overturn the Supreme Court decision, though none have yet been successful. President Reagan became the first president to make a proposal to put prayer back in public schools with the following recommended constitutional amendment, sent to Congress May 17, 1982, but not yet voted on as of this writing: “Nothing in this Constitution shall be construed to prohibit individual or group prayer in public schools or other public institutions. No person shall be required by the United States or by any State to participate in prayer.” On January 25, 1983, in the State of the Union address, President Reagan said, “Each day, your [Congress’s] members observe a 200-year-old tradition meant to signify America is one nation under God. I must ask: If you can begin your day with a member of the clergy standing right here to lead you in prayer, then why can’t freedom to acknowledge God be enjoyed again

by children in every schoolroom across this land? America was founded by people who believed that God was their rock of safety. He is ours. I recognize we must be cautious in claiming that God is on our side. But I think it's all right to keep asking if we are on his side." See Thomas R. Ascik, *Congress and the Supreme Court: Court Jurisdiction and School Prayer*, Heritage Foundation Backgrounder, no. 123 (Washington, D.C.: Heritage Foundation, 1980); and David M. Ackerman, *Religious Activities in the Public Schools and the First Amendment: Judicial Decisions and the Congressional Response*, Congressional Research Service, Report No. 82-188A 769/248 (Washington, D.C.: The Library of Congress, 1982).

- [17] Volume 21, Number 53, footnote 8. The black magician Adolf Hitler: A black magician is one who misuses God's light to manipulate individuals against their free will. Some who have studied the Führer's past and the roots of his Third Reich claim that key figures in the Nazi Party actually practiced black magic. Ex-Nazi leader Hermann Rauschning, who defected to the Allies in 1940, said of Hitler, "One cannot help thinking of him as a medium . . . Hitler was possessed by forces outside himself - almost demoniacal forces of which the individual named Hitler was only the temporary vehicle." In addition, others have theorized that the talismanic power behind the Spear of Longinus (the sacred spear which pierced the side of Jesus) was the inspiration of Hitler's life and the key to his rise to power. Hitler first saw the relic traditionally thought to be the famed Spear when visiting the Hapsburg Treasure House as a young man. He tells of hearing from the tour guide "the words which were to change my whole life: 'There is a legend associated with this Spear that whoever claims it, and solves its secrets, holds the destiny of the world in his hands for good or evil.' . . . I knew with immediacy that this was an important moment in my life." Nearly thirty years later, in 1938, Hitler invaded and annexed Austria, took possession of the relic, and moved it from the Treasure House in Vienna to Nuremberg. The theory that Hitler himself or those who used the Führer as a tool were involved in black magic may explain, in part, why millions of the German people became caught up in the Nazi cause. Aside from the above theories, it is the thesis of the messenger that entities of darkness functioning at astral planes of existence - a false hierarchy organizing malevolent forces of anti-Light against the purposes of the Great White Brotherhood - worked through Hitler and those at the international level who cooperated with him in the crimes committed in World War II against not only the Jews and Slavic peoples, but also the Germanic peoples. See Louis Pauwels and Jacques Bergier, *The Morning of the Magicians*, trans. Rollo Myers (New York: Stein and Day, 1964; Scarborough House, 1977); Trevor Ravenscroft, *The Spear of Destiny: The Occult Power behind the Spear Which Pierced the Side of Christ* (New York: G. P. Putnam's Sons, 1973); and Jean-Michel Angebert, *The Occult and the Third Reich: The Mystical Origins of Nazism and the Search for the Holy Grail*, trans. Lewis A. M. Sumberg (New York: Macmillan Publishing Co., 1974; McGraw-Hill Paperbacks, 1975).